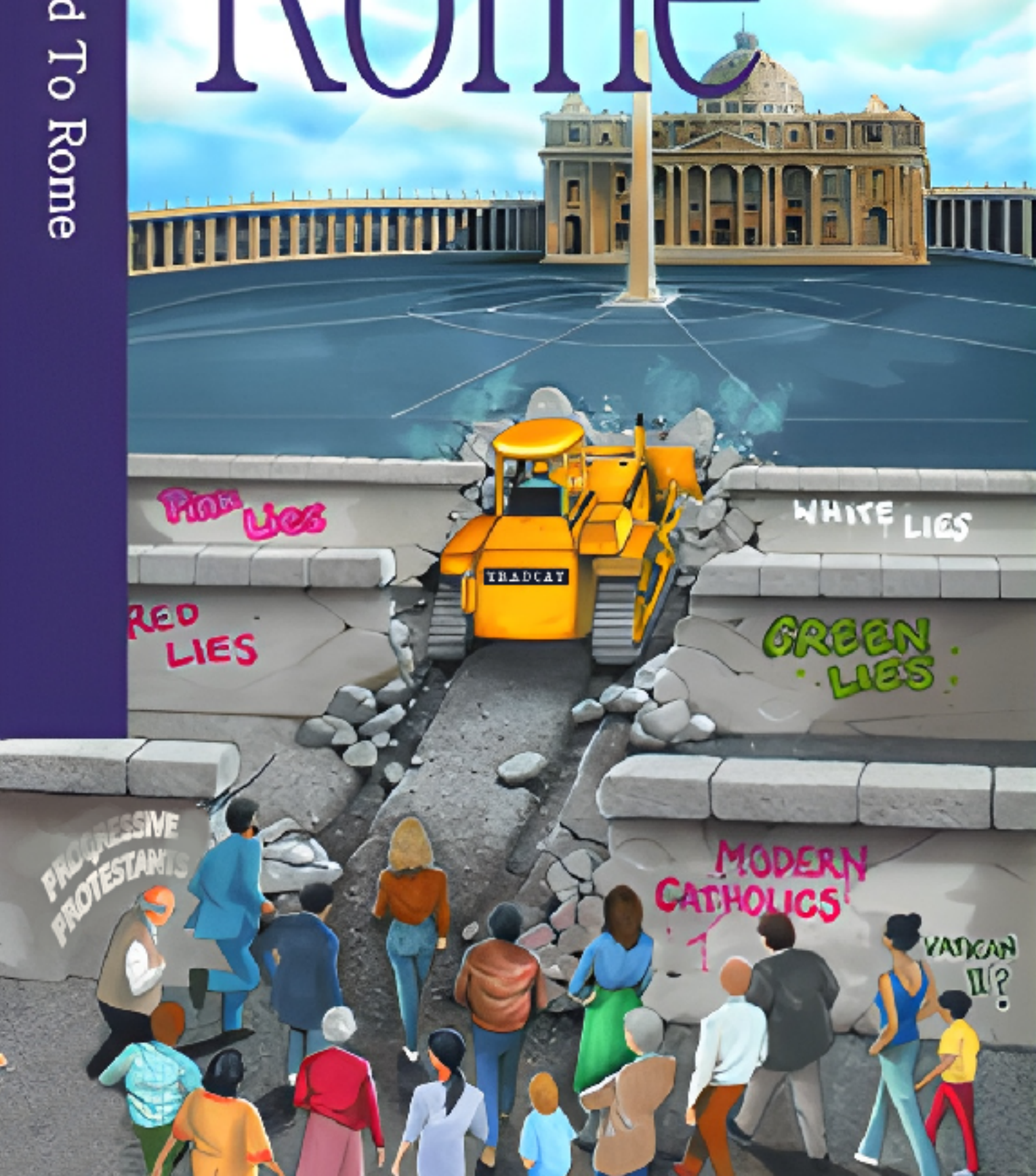


New Road To Rome

# New Road To Rome





# New Road To Rome

# © 1997-2023, updated 2023 by Catholic Fundamentalism

All rights reserved under International and Pan-American Copyright Conventions. No part of this publication may be reproduced or transmitted in any form or by any means, electronic or mechanical, including photocopy, Recording, or any information storage and retrieval system known or to be invented, without permission in writing from the publisher, except written for inclusion in a magazine, newspaper, or broadcast reviews.

**Catholic Fundamentalism**  
**Box 401**  
**Portersville, PA 16051**

## Preface:

“It will be harder for a rich man to get into Heaven than for a camel to go through the eye of a needle.”

Many take that passage figuratively. One popular way to avoid the rigors of literal translation is to say “The ‘needle’s eye’ referred to a narrow gate of that name in the wall around Jerusalem.”

Jesus also said: “The lukewarm water, I spit out of my mouth.” So, considering the “needle’s eye” to only be the narrow gate in Jerusalem’s wall seemed like a wishy-washy avoidance of truth. So, one may consider: “At judgment, being rich and lukewarm would be worse than merely being rich.” By world standards, all Americans are automatically wealthy. On top of that, most of us want more. What’s the point of material success if it leads to eternal agony? One conclusion was unavoidable: “A wealthy person can only be assured of salvation if an actual camel can go through the eye of an actual needle.”

I considered bizarre ideas like making a needle so huge that its eye would have been big enough to let a camel walk through it. Freeze-drying a camel and grinding it into a powder that could be micro-pumped through a needle’s eye was equally silly. No matter what solution I explored, either the needle wouldn’t be a needle, or the camel wouldn’t be a camel.

Then, an answer! The tiny ovum could be taken from an ovulating camel and fertilized. It could be seen in a droplet of amniotic fluid on a microscope slide, about the size of a grain of salt. The fertilized egg could be passed through a needle’s eye as easily as a tennis ball through a basketball hoop. The fertilized egg would be re-implanted within the mother camel. For the rest of its life, it would be a camel that had gone through the eye of a needle. Since an actual camel goes through the eye of an actual needle, we could be rich Americans who could be saved! My faith grew deeper from taking Scriptural passages that seemed to be bizarre as if they were literally true.

It became apparent that we had to choose between two kingdoms. One Kingdom was made by God. We either live there, where camels can go through the eyes of needles. The other kingdom is made from the complicated silliness produced by the other side. God’s Kingdom is both good and simple. The other side’s realms of confusion are as bad as they are boring. Catholic Fundamentalism takes us to The Kingdom where camels zip through the eyes of needles!





## Part I. Simplifying Creation

*“As you grow closer to God, your life will become simpler.” Advice to St. Therese.*



# Introduction:

Our generation (ration of genes) is blessed. Computers have given us a new way to understand God's power.

Many Catholic Fundamentalists begin their pilgrimage with a fact: "A dozen people with computers can program a movie that looks real." From this, we make a leap of faith to a new definition of God: "The Being Who programmed The Big Movie set in six Programming Sessions. He didn't waste time!"

If this definition is correct, the miracles of Scripture seem reasonable. So do the teachings of The Church. As we explore Catholic Fundamentalism, we grow closer to God.

In the middle ages, St. William of Ockham said "*(to find truth, cut away all that is unnecessary.)*" Today, Catholic Fundamentalists replace Ockham's Razor with Ockham's Laser. With it, the other side's lies and complications can be cut away more effectively than ever. We see through the problems and confusion that the other side lovingly recycles to justify slavery and death.

Lost souls see the universe as a purposeless series of accidents. We see a mechanism programmed to let people with free will choose to enter the Kingdom of God.

The other side claims that we live in an ancient, complicated world. Catholic Fundamentalists see The Big Movie set that God programmed into being not all that long ago.

Vanity keeps many minds from thinking of a God powerful enough to program Creation in a week. We see an infinitely brilliant, multi-dimensional programmer. He created the world because He loves us and wants to help us Actors in The Big Movie find eternal joy.

Cleaning out our excess mental inventory lets us "*become as little children*". Then, we see The Loving Programmer.

We are ready to re-Catholicize the world.

# Chapter One

*“What do you speak, my Lord?”*

*“Words, words, words.” Hamlet, Act II, scene 2*

## **New translations give old words more meaning.**

In the beginning, God said *“Let there be light.”* In the Iron Age, *“light”* was the tiny, visible part of the energy spectrum. *“Let there be light.”* has more meaning now when it’s translated as: *“I am programming the energy spectrum.”*

Mentally replacing old, Iron Age words with words that reflect current technology helps us get closer to God, The Loving Programmer.

We don’t want to throw away old words. They are often confusing, but they do connect us with our ancient past. We honk horns to sound warnings. Little Boy Blue was asked to blow his horn. Musicians play French horns. We still call them “horns” because such instruments were made. thousands of years ago, from the horns of rams.

Words are tools. Words are specifically sized wrenches that let us grab hold of variously sized bits of reality and work with them. It’s important to have a large vocabulary of words that accurately reflect reality. They can help us work our way closer to God during our days in the clay.

In the past, people thought of words as nouns, verbs, etc. They are all of those things, but Catholic Fundamentalists have discovered a new way of understanding what words are.

Words are labels for programs.

Two kinds of words identify the two kinds of programs.

One kind of words describes God’s programs. *“Wolf”* is a word for one of God’s canine programs. The other type of words describes human programs, which are rearrangements of His programs. *“Collie”* names a human program. Men rearranged the collie program from God’s wolf program to protect their flocks from it. *“Miniature Collie”* and *“Border Collie”* are more specialized examples of the man-rearranged *“Collie”* program.

Another kind of words describes things that people have rearranged from God’s programs. Nouns refer to programs for *things*. Verbs refer to programs for *movement*. All movement was programmed by God. Movement that is customized by man, like *pitching* a curve ball, is the reprogramming of a tiny part of God’s Movement Program to satisfy a human need.

Adjectives and adverbs are words for programs that describe the noun and verb programs. The *“blue* of the skies and the pretty girls’ eyes” is a God-made portion of the energy spectrum. The *blue* hue that Raphael mixed to paint skies and angel’s eyes was a man-made modifier.

## Getting used to words as labels for programs.

Catholic Fundamentalists get closer to God by seeing the difference between His programs and our programs. A simple sentence like “*Wolves eat sausage more quickly than collies.*” is better understood by seeing where its words (programs) come from.

*Wolves* (one of God’s replicating, warm-blooded, omnivore programs)

*eat* (each ingestion program begins a digestion program, which are just parts of His many larger *Transformation Programs*)

*sausage* (a human re-arrangement of animal parts, that, hopefully, doesn’t contain any surprises)

*more quickly* (rate-of-happening descriptions help us understand the verb programs and often give insight to the nature of the noun program.)

*than* (the comparison programs help us learn about which programs we prefer, helping us to exercise free will)

*collies* (a program rearranged by man from God’s program for wolves, *q.v.*)

. (each period symbolizes the end of a program cluster, which we call a sentence.)

After we get in the habit of seeing how God and man programs work together in “*Wolves eat sausage more quickly than collies.*” we learn to do something far more important. We ask “*Why?*” In this case, “Why did He provide us with the raw material of the wolf program?”

He wanted to show us that if vicious wolves could be transformed so that they would protect what they used to eat, as St. Francis did instantaneously with the wolf of Gubbio, vicious people could likewise be transformed into doers of good.

He also gave us the raw material for dog programs to help us understand that, just as we like dogs that eagerly obey us, God likes humans who cheerfully obey *Him*. Commenting on the rarity of such people, one said “*The Lord loves a cheerful giver. Where does He find them?*”

Each of us should strive to be the human equivalent of a collie that risks its life joyfully chasing wolves away from its master’s helpless sheep.

When we see a program, we should always ask “*Why did He program that?*” The answer is always the same: “*To help those who want to be saved do so.*”

## Whys and wherefores.

All the later programs were formed from His *Energy Program*. From it, He made all the interwoven programming that would provide what our words call *Things* and *Movements*.

Every program was written so that we could discover why He provided it. Every program brings us closer to Him when we examine its causes and effects. As the six-day programming sessions continued, programs were written that were *Aware* of many *Things*, *Movements*, and *Reactions*. *Awareness Programs* are huge, but the *Choosing Program* is even larger. Its great compilation operates in beings that have been given the ability to produce their own *Rearrangement Programs*. The most complicated compilations of His Programs are the *Love* and



*Mercy* Programs. Those programs are so vast and complicated that they can turn human wolves into shepherds, praying for sheep rather than preying on them.

Men and angels who implement God's *Love* and *Mercy* Programs are His most beloved beings on earth and in Heaven.

### **We can't tell the players without a program.**

As we find reasons why He programmed things, we gain wisdom and our faith grows stronger. For instance, believers see seagulls not only as birds, but also as replicating programs created to clean up beaches. Buzzards, crows, and flies staff the inland cleanup crews. These inter-working programs show us that He likes things neat, clean, smelling good, and in balance.

Programs are multi-purpose. Cats are a replicating program for rodent removal. They also provide comfort by purring when petted. Trees are replicating programs that absorb light and transform it into wood, bark, fruit, and nuts. Trees also provide shade for the moss and grass programs that utilize light that reaches the ground under the trees. They help retain water in the soil which helps both them and the tree programs. Trees help us learn that creation is a vast compilation of programs.

Catholic Fundamentalists have a simple way to understand plants and animals: every species of living beings absorbs bits of energy that no other program can download quite as well.

Each of us is a unique program with special abilities. Appreciating our own uniqueness prevents the depression that invariably afflicts those who think they are merely accidents within larger accidents. Each of us is an utterly unique program brought into being by the bounty and grace of The Programmer. We have an important place. We should appreciate it.

There are differences in the ways humans treat the less complicated programs. Some people stop eating animal programs. Some will eat them, but not test drugs on them. Some will only eat plants. Extremists will only eat the remains of plant programs that have died a natural death.

It's wrong to abuse the simpler programs. Knowing that a fly is a program doesn't make pulling off its wings any less disgusting. On the other hand, it is horribly wrong for extreme environmentalists to stop spraying with DDT and thereby cause millions of people to suffer and die every year from mosquito-borne malaria. Environmental concerns turn into evil when vicious people want more malaria deaths to solve the imaginary problem of "over-population".

Training dogs to fetch and horses to pull plows are examples of ways that people program programs. When people take their dogs to obedience school, we understand that a pre-programmed person is programming people to program their pet programs to be more programmable.

## Current Technology Translation gets us closer to God.

Iron Age words and phrases keep many of us from seeing how real Biblical basics are. Many of our neighbors read Biblical passages about “*yokes*” and have no idea that they are miraculous power transmission devices that allowed our ancestors to turn the sun’s energy into ox and horsepower. Current Technology Translation helps us find The Programmer by seeing what words from the Iron Age mean today.

It was mentioned that telling a child that “*the sun rises and sets*” seems to be a grotesque lie. We know that we are wrong even as we repeat the lunacy of telling children that the sun goes up and down, yet we go on repeating it. This ongoing difference between words and truth helps us understand Original Sin in ourselves by seeing how we live with error. Original Sin separates us from God just as inaccurate words separate us from truth. Later, we will see if the sun did “*rise and set*”.

Searching for truth takes us beyond Alice’s Wonderland, where “*words mean what I say*”. Seekers of truth must either use words that mean what they say, or give accurate meanings to old words. Then, we can find truth.

Latin gave the Catholic Church words that had precise, unchanging meanings. Catholics rose above Babel’s confusion and spread undeviating truth around the world. That is why getting rid of Latin and its universal precision has long been a goal of those who use babble to bewilder believers. To many, it appears that they succeeded.

With the usual Chestertonian reversal of conventional reality, their evil plans worked out exactly backwards. With Latin largely out of the way, Catholic Fundamentalists now replace key words, if only mentally, with more accurate words from current technology. We are now able to do this without having to irritate all the fine, holy men and women whose anger is rightfully directed at those who wanted to remove Latin for all the wrong reasons.

Latin, after all, worked superlatively well for Iron Age cultures. It was an effective way to spread the Good News until people developed the technology to generate and control the flow of electrons. By the end of the 1800s, Latin vocabularies were no longer able to describe modern technology. Dependence on Latin *had* to be reduced if The Church was to meaningfully reply to those who used modern technology to demonstrate that the Church, which nurtured the intellectual freedom that made such progress possible, was irrelevant and erroneous.

Satan’s followers did the dirty work of eliminating Latin. Both men and angels could see who chose to help him. Many of the liturgical “*reformers*”, as recent scandals show, were also perverted politically and sexually. God used trial lawyers to expose their sins and get rid of evil infiltrators. Many were removed from The Church. God waited until after they reduced the use of Latin to get rid of them.

In this process, subversive pseudo-Catholics were shown to be shallow and immoral even as their intentional attempt to destroy Latin made it possible for more accurate languages that will make The Church forever stronger to be put in place. *O, Justice and Wisdom Divine, hast thou ever moved more gracefully?*

## Seesaw.

The other side gained momentum in the mid-1800s. Mechanization had freed millions from millennia of drudgery on very small farms. The only employment opportunities were in urban manufacturing areas. Factory workers, uprooted from agrarian simplicity, were confused and vulnerable to socialist siren songs. The other side was quick to capitalize on that.

Industrialization, steam engines (external combustion), electricity, assembly lines, internal combustion, farm machinery, and automation let fewer and fewer workers produce more and more. As jobs disappeared, unemployed young men were marched into machine guns for “patriotic” reasons. To paraphrase Kipling, *“When asked why our children died, / Tell them, because their fathers lied.”*

After the Civil War enriched America’s war profiteers, and partly eliminated a generation of idealistic young men, many self-styled intellectuals got jobs in the growing government funded by a flood of new taxes. Schools, colleges, and universities expanded endlessly to hide the mammoth unemployment that automation of agriculture, mining, and manufacturing made possible. As more people became dependent on taxation, those who could levy taxes were worshipped more than the freedom-loving God whose believers made progress possible.

To justify more taxes to pay their salaries, academics and other socialists used what they called “hard sciences” to undermine Scriptural authority. They needed to undermine the validity of commandments like *“Thou shalt not steal”*. Fossils became a tool to undermine Scripture.

Underminers said, “The genealogies in Genesis say that the world is less than ten thousand years old. But, fossils are billions of years old. Since the Bible is ridiculously wrong about something as simple as that, how can we take any of it seriously?” Today, of course, Catholic Fundamentalists reply that *“God put fossils in place during The Flood to give people more freedom to turn away from Him.”*

Once semi-believers stopped taking the beginning of their own Bible seriously, they had a hard time defending any of it. Soon, everyone but a few conservative Catholics, Protestants, and Jews believed that Scriptural inerrancy was a myth. By 1920, “scientific” explanations from a wide variety of tax addicts gave willful unbelievers excuses to see all of Scripture as a collection of self-serving fairy tales.

Educated Christians did not have any intellectual tools with which to retaliate. After a hundred years of what looked like irrefutable, scientific attacks, Christianity looked as if it was on the ropes. Only the most faithful survived, and in dwindling numbers.

As belief in The Bible was “scientifically” eroded, its moral credibility dwindled. Between the 1920s and the 1980s, theologians who accepted fornication, easy divorces, abortion, and abortion-inducing birth control were calling themselves “Christian”. Since the 1990s, some such theologians have called themselves “Catholic”.

Self-styled “progressives” had learned in the French Revolution, and later in Spain, Russia, and Poland that The Catholic Church was their most dangerous enemy. They worked to

destroy it from within. Bella Dodd was a convert to Catholicism. Once a leading American Communist, she testified in the early 1950s that “*The Communist Party had put over a thousand men into the Catholic priesthood.*” Over time, a few Church-hating infiltrators gained influence. They aided in attacks on The Church that had kept evil from taking over Europe and the world. By the end of the 1960s, more people than ever had more time on their hands than ever.

Many were thinking and acting like goats. The sheep had no way to meaningfully tell those mired in this world about the Kingdom of God. Latin had nearly disappeared. It was time to develop Catholic Fundamentalism.

Computer technology helps us understand the possibilities of three-dimensional programming. It’s reasonable to see that Creation was downloaded in six days by a Programmer Who could program in 3-D pixels. Those who explore this possibility find it impossible to disregard the possibility that Catholicism is the highest truth we can know. It’s difficult to tell our neighbors that their comfortable, core beliefs are a Barnum-like fraud.

### **Those who love their neighbors Strive to save their souls.**

Those on the other side hate the idea of judgment because they can’t stand the thought that anyone would dare to judge *them*. They don’t even like to see capital letters in pronouns referring to He Who will judge them.

The proud despise all that is good, true, or decent. They would be outraged if Christ repeated a miracle like the loaves and fishes today. “*Serving free food without health inspectors in unsanitary, unlicensed conditions is a threat to the public safety. Even worse, the people who ate it didn’t even pay taxes on it!*”

They are appalled that Christ’s largest denomination still teaches that bread and wine are actually transformed into His Body and Blood. They claim to be genuinely worried about “*gullible, superstitious people*” who are blessed to understand that Transubstantiation occurs at every Catholic Mass since The Last Supper.

Current Technology Translation helps Catholic Fundamentalists show that such miracles reflect God’s ability to program in three dimensions. Understanding God’s power helps us encourage our neighbors to replace endless pain with eternal joy.

One of our duties is to show that translating parts of the Bible for political convenience is to be shunned like the plague. It’s neither smart nor brave to repeat faddy platitudes like “*I believe in God, the father/mother.*” or “*To God, a day might be a billion years long.*” The fate of such people is summed up by Christ’s phrase, “*The lukewarm water, I spit out of my mouth*”. That doesn’t need to be re-translated for our time.

God did provide a limited amount wiggle room for those who need it. He had St. Peter go on record (II Peter, 3:8) as saying “*With God, a day can mean a thousand years.*”

Catholic Semi-Fundamentalists grasp onto that passage to let themselves believe that programming the six days of Creation may have billions of years. Catholic Fundamentalists

translates God's six days as "*Six Programming Sessions*", each of which may have taken a "*day*".

Telling the truth is the hardest job in the world. It can be dangerous and deadly. He didn't care. His disciples didn't care. Neither should we.

## **New words for the eternal Trinity.**

Catholic Fundamentalists visualize God the Father as The Programmer. He wrote the Creation Program, and all of its sub-programs.

St. John tells us about the second aspect of The Programmer: "*In the beginning was The Word.*" Catholic Fundamentalists mentally re-translate his Iron Age phrase as "*In the beginning was The Program*". The Program, in utter and complete human perfection, took the form of a man. We call Him Jesus Christ and His appearance, The Incarnation.

The Holy Spirit may be visualized as a *Holy Wireless Connector*, a living link between Programmer and Program. He instantaneously connects all in Heaven and Earth who download and transmit. The Three are separate, but one. They differ, but are equal in importance, power, and majesty.

Programmer, Program, and Holy Wireless Connector are separate, but equal. Describing The Trinity in these terms helps computer literate unbelievers with no theological background get an understanding of God that will bring them closer to Him.

"*Saints*" are those who download and follow His Instruction Manual without quibbling.

"*Demons*" are living versions of computer viruses. They try to keep us from following His Instruction Manual. They are alive, they are conscious, and they break up communication between man and God. Today, a demon can be visualized as a conscious charge, putting itself into or on a wire (neuron, axon, brain cell) and impeding flow. Demonic forces intentionally introduce static into wavelengths to break up communication between us and God. They may be visualized as "*moral ohms*", resisting good.

After the Son's Ascension into Heaven, greater access to the Holy Wireless Connector was provided. The curtain that had separated God from most believers was torn asunder, symbolizing the removal of resistance between man and God. After the Holy Wireless Connector began to broadcast on the new, or more powerful, wavelengths, or to newly installed or activated "*Believer Receivers*", people could turn on, tune in, and drop up. The more they believed, the better they received. Those who chose could enter the Kingdom of God.

Before Pentecost, only priests, prophets, the Witch of Endor, chosen leaders, and a select few could receive and pass on His words. Balaam's ass spoke of God's will. Achilles' horse, Xanthus, spoke of Zeus's will. Both Jew and Greek, the Greek, as usual, far more imperfectly, understood that God worked instantaneously. Zeus's consort, Hera, merely traveled at the "*speed of thought*". Materializations of God's will were known in the Iron Age as "*answers to prayers*".



The Holy Wireless Connector provides programming assistance from beyond that helps those for whom prayers are offered. His powerful frequencies make changes in the physical world, just as glass is shattered by singers. In Current Technology Translation, “*prayer*” is a “*request for programming assistance*” from “*The Loving Programmer*”.

## **We get through to God, He gets through to us.**

It seems insane to believe that one of our tiny, little souls could get a broadcast through to God. Getting a prayer through to God is a like shining a penlight into the sun. Despite the awesome Powers emanating from Him, God easily registers incoming prayers. They’re on a special frequency that lets human prayers zip upstream through the cataracts of force that flow from Him.

Pilgrims who obey Christ’s command to be “*as cunning as snakes*” understand that the other side also broadcasts. They spread their lies from pole to pole. They are easily identified. Any thought, word, or deed that undermines truth, love, life, and freedom comes from the corrupting virus.

Catholic Fundamentalists believe that the Program doesn’t only reach them by wavelength. For Catholics, The Program is actually installed within us. This miraculous, Eucharistic download is called Transubstantiation. It is the ultimate download.

## **Transubstantiation challenges Protestants and conventional reality.**

In the Catholic Mass, the First Eucharistic Prayer tells us that “*an angel takes the Host to an altar in Heaven*”. Catholic Fundamentalists see that it is taken there, pasted, copied (with total, absolute perfection!), and instantaneously zapped back to the altar. The fact that it can come to a dead stop, right there in the priests’ hands, is the most overlooked miracle of the Mass.

Then, the Body is downloaded by believers. It travels faster than light, yet stands still to be eaten. It’s living power then surges through the soul, spirit, mind, and body of the believer who consumed it.

Many believe Transubstantiation is a greater miracle than the Creation Program. In the Mass, God downloads Himself within the Chosen, rather than programming mere things for them to rearrange. The speed with which it happens tells us that God’s operates through both time and space beyond human abilities to understand intellectually or scientifically.

The speed of Transubstantiation is beyond scientific comprehension. When He said, “*If you do not eat my body and drink my blood, you do not have life in you,*” He is telling scientists of every age that there is a far higher speed than any Newton can comprehend. He is also telling science that God has a mastery of atomic structures that changes dead wheat into His living flesh billions of times a month.

It is no surprise the other side actively tries to destroy The Church whose most basic teaching utterly negates the ultimate validity of everything they believe about time and space.

## **Three Dimensional Programming, RC for RCs.**

Extrapolating from our human programming abilities lets us see that God has the ability to program what He programmed us to see as particles. Some look at each particle as a three-dimensional cellular automaton, a manifestation of string theory, or, what some Catholic Fundamentalists think of as 3-D pixels forming three dimensional fractal patterns. Thinking of creation as multi-dimensional programming makes it easier to see that He could have programmed creation in the span of time that Genesis records.

RC not only stands for Roman Catholic, but also for Recent Creation. Modern Catholics have been carefully taught to think belief in Recent Creation in a sign of ignorance. Catholic Fundamentalists, on the other hand, share St. Thomas Aquinas's belief that Scripture outranks scientific fads.

We begin to explore Recent Creation with the notion that particles are part of the Energy Program. They were programmed to act as they do by God's incredible programming power.

As Roman Catholics consider Recent Creation, some of us get glimpses of His infinite power that make us more fearful, if not actually terrified. Taking Recent Creation seriously leads us to be more obedient, wiser, grateful, loving, and better in every way. We see that believing in the inerrancy of Scripture is a test of faith and obedience. It's not as big a test as obeying The Commandments, but it's a test of faith, nonetheless.

The contents of the Bible were determined by The Church in Council. Catholics have an obligation to consider that Fundamentalism is a valid type of Catholicism. Current Technology Translation shows that Recent Creation is not only possible, but more than reasonable.

## **He programmed creation in two parts.**

The Nicene Creed tells us that He only made two things, (1) Heaven and (2) earth. '*Heaven*' symbolizes the spectrum of living energies. '*Earth*' signifies lifeless energy and all the things made from it. Living energies are either obedient or disobedient. Angels are obedient living energy. They freely choose to obey the Programmer and follow The Program.

The various goblins, hobgoblins, demons, and dervishes are living energies who chose to be disobedient. They are the equivalent of human beings who freely choose to lie, steal, and kill. They are universally destructive.

The Program requires that such living energies usually stay invisible to us Free Will Creatures. Humans who say they see spiritual living energies are often labeled "delusional". Usually, they are.

Living, spiritual energies make use of lifeless energies like sunlight and sound waves. Angels may use physical energies to create answers to prayers. Demons can ride beams of darkness from pornography to corrupt the structure of a viewer's mind. There, they cause addictive chemical secretions that result in ongoing and increasing attraction to pornography. That opens the way for the spirit of fornication.

We are made of living and lifeless energies that form our soul, spirit, mind, and body. A faithful person is obedient mixed energy. A rogue clergyman is disobedient mixed energy. A seeing-eye dog that resists the temptation to chase a cat is obedient mixed energy. A horse that decides to run away with its rider is disobedient mixed energy.

### **Radcat realization: “He only programmed two kinds of things.”**

The Nicene Creed tells us that everything in Creation is either “*seen*” or “*unseen*”. This shows that the universe was designed around human beings, since we human beings are the ones who either see or don’t see. We think that we know a little about the “*things seen*” because we can see them. “*Things unseen*” can be classified in ways beyond being merely small.

People who develop their imaginations see many things that are invisible to other people. Those with a good sense of humor see hilarity in things that the self-righteous don’t see at all. Those with a sense of justice often see that some things aren’t funny.

Cause and effect relationships can be among the “*Things Unseen*”. Goats refuse to see connections between sin and death.

Believers see more than those who choose to follow the de-Programmer. The faithful have both courage and wisdom, Gifts of the Spirit.

The Devil, on the other hand, causes so much disorganization in the minds of his followers that they literally “*can’t see straight*.” More things are invisible to them. Their mind’s eye is blinded by clouds of contradictions. They can’t see where they’ve been, where they are, or where they’re going.

### **Faith increases as we see more.**

Faith grows as we turn “*things unseen*” into “*things seen*”. This progress is often slower than necessary because so many lost souls make a living by keeping things more mysterious, expensive, and complicated than they are or need to be.

Corrupters work to change good “*things seen*”, like the logical steps to God described by St. Aquinas, into “*things unseen*”. They develop elaborate governmental and pseudo-scientific liturgies that public “*educators*” use to move entire generations away from truth.

They have led many to believe that the World is billions of years old and should be worshipped in its own right. They propose that they “*evolved*” from some accidental life-form that turned into them by a series of accidents that happened in a progressive sequence over eons. The inherent lunacy and the needless complexity of their proposals are “*things unseen*” to them.

Their distortions are hidden by bigger lies. A century ago, they taught that the earth was millions of years old. As its complexity became more obvious, the series of accidents in which they believe needed more time. They extended their estimate of the universe’s age to one or two billion years. Then, ten or twelve. Some on the other side now nod wisely while insisting that the universe is over 20 billion years old.

Even the looniest lost souls have a hard time believing that nothing could have become something by itself. Some of their conclusions defy common sense. *“The world had no beginning. It always was. We have to take care of it, no matter how much it costs, so that it will always be here.”*

When we want to see how blind they are, we ask *“Could God have programmed creation?”* a frequent response is, *“We see no evidence of that.”* Then, we may inquire, “Does that mean there is no Loving Programmer?”

Avoiding even the possibility of one ray of actual truth, many of them reply, *“We simply do not know.”*, or, *“What does that mean?”* racing like frightened rabbits into the thorny, blinding underbrush and safe burrows such creatures prefer.

There is little reason to argue with such personalities. They love to prolong arguments as endlessly as Sisyphus loved rolling his stone and never reached the top of the hill.

There is no reason to dislike such people, frustrating as they are. Many believe such things as a condition of employment. Their minds are clouded by their addiction to tax money. Many are proud of high salaries, benefits, and the retirement benefits provided them right up to their very last moment on earth, when a vastly better retirement plan doesn't kick in.

We can only attempt to show by example that there is a better place to live. That may prompt them to realize that what they do not see is light.

## **Current Technology Translation helps us understand the “dome of the sky.”**

Genesis reports that on the 2nd day, He put the *“vault”* or, *“dome of the sky”* in place. That symbolizes His division of The Program into subprograms. On the earthly plane, the *“dome of the sky”* represents the separations of the energy spectrum. Lifeless energies were separated into frequencies, amplitudes, and wavelengths. In the spiritual arena, living energies were classified and put in place according to faith and power.

Catholic Fundamentalists see an elegant, down-to-earth example of the separation represented by the *“dome of the sky”* in the surface tension that keeps some water in a liquid state, separate from the air, but not completely separated. When examined closely, boundaries are fuzzy, like the lines between the colors of a rainbow.

What appear to be particles of matter are tiny whirlpools of energy. The entirety of the *“dome of the sky”* program is the separation of every sub-atomic *and* galactic element and compound among the solid, liquid, and gaseous states that lifeless energy takes.

At the end of The Program, the tiny whirlpools that make what we think of as particles will stop spinning. When The Dome of the Sky Program is erased, separations will disappear and the physical world will cancel itself out. Those in Heaven will go on forever, world without end.

Creation is separated and differentiated according to rules. Basic shapes are similar to mathematical patterns known as fractals. Some Catholic Fundamentalists postulate that three

dimensional fractals are programmed to form what we, ourselves, are programmed to see as the building blocks of matter. These energies form the tiniest known things. We see them as formulas, spinning so fast that substance takes on form. Huge compilations of these 3-D pixels, like organic molecules, are miraculously complicated.

Programs are arranged in spectrums. We are familiar with the spectrum of visible light, running from red to violet. Linnaeus reflected his knowledge of the spectrum of living energies by his classification of phylum, genus, species, etc. Part of that spectrum includes warm-blooded animals with backbones. Within that, there is a smaller spectrum of rodents. Within that spectrum are smaller spectrums of ground-dwelling, tree dwelling, and water-dwelling rodents.

## **The “dome of the sky” also separated spirits.**

### **Angels as sub-programmers.**

Aquinas taught that God created nine orders of angels. The Current Technology Translation of his medieval conclusion is “*God programmed nine levels of sub-programmers.*”

Angels do God’s will. Each class of angels handles different types of work. On the 2<sup>nd</sup> Day, the nine classes of angels were created from the living part of the energy spectrum.

Some angels can make things out of energy. They paste and copy in three dimensions, as when multitudes were fed with a few loaves and fishes. Angels also program “*temps*”, to do repetitious, data-entry type programming. “*I’m programming temps to program ten to the fifteenth grains of sand along that beach a microsecond after the Bedrock Angel is finished with its foundation. He’ll be done just after the Magma Angels are finished.*”

Angelic sub-programmers and their temps compiled particles into things that make up hydrogen and helium atoms, then into the rest of the elements. Molecules, crystals, and blobs were formed from them.

It’s easy to overlook the incredible speed of Creation. On the First Day, He programmed day and night, which symbolize on and off. We’ll see more about that in the section on Time.

The number of angels and temps increased far more than exponentially. They increased with exponents on top of exponents on top of exponents. They were doubling, quadrupling, and octupling, with speed beyond our vocabulary, every split second. With similar speed, they downloaded as much of The Creation Program God wanted by the end of the week.

The Irish grasped the number of angels. They believed that, before St. Patrick, “*There was a demon for every blade of grass in Ireland. After Patrick, there were that many angels.*”

Over time, some of the living energies got conceited. They left The Programmer to work in a sweat shop. If they get too far out of line, St. Michael the Archangel, one of His three greatest Programming Assistants, puts them where they belong.



## The Theory of People-centered Creation.

Those who explain that God programmed the universe are often asked: *“Why did He go to all that bother?”* Catholic Fundamentalists answer, *“Creation is people-centered because God wants people to have the joy of knowing Him.”*

Since we could only be saved by exercising our free will properly, He knew we’d need to practice our decision-making ability. So, He made a world in which we must make hundreds of choices every day. He gave us a universe to practice on so that we’d be less likely to make bad decisions that cause unending pain.

The process of repeatedly choosing *“What should I wear?”*, *“Red wine or white?”*, *“Democrat or Republican?”* and seeing the consequences of those choices helps us make better choices. Making little choices helps us make the big decisions that have eternal consequences. Selecting among alternatives like *“Should I buy, or lease?”* teaches us to analyze well enough to make decisions with eternal ramifications such as, *“Should I get up and go to Church, or stay in bed?”*, or *“Do I believe the Church, or the State?”*

Once we consider that the reason for Creation is to let us find God, we can explore the power of The Programmer Who brought all things into being.

## How great is God?

St. Ambrose defined God as: *“That beyond which nothing greater can be thought”*. Later Catholics summed up thoughts about the relationship of God, man, and angels by asking *“How many angels could dance on the head of a pin?”*

Their question is still important: Catholic Fundamentalists think that God is so great that if the head of a pin were not large enough to hold all the angels that He wanted to dance there, He could reprogram all of Creation so that every bit of it, except the angels, would expand in size with the same proportions.

Pinheads could become as big as ping-pong balls or pumpkins so quietly that we wouldn’t even know He’d made a change, because we’d increase in size right along with them while the angels stayed the same size. We blend St. Ambrose and Current Technology by imagining ourselves pushing the *“decrease print size”* command on our own computer and have everything else on the page expand proportionately while the print size stayed the same. That is how great God is.

Radcats believe that God can do more than reprogram matter and its behavior. He can reprogram geometric laws that determine the relationship of volume to surface. He can also instantaneously change things and the way we see them, as He eliminated a universal language at Babel and brought one back at Pentecost.

There's no point in going on and on about how He can repeal and alter the Laws of Thermodynamics. God's children believe that loving God and neighbor is far more important than studying the programs for lifeless energy. The only good reason for studying the world is to get closer to The Programmer, Program, and Holy Wireless Connector.

Catholic Fundamentalists and Radcats believe God can change the movement of heavenly bodies. Joshua 10:12-13 tells us that He had the sun stand still. Isaiah 38:8 records that the sun moved backwards. At Fatima, seventy thousand people saw the sun dance around the sky.

Radcats go farther in their view of God's power and human impermanence. They believe that we may be characters in a dream. They believe that our transient nature is described in Psalm 90:5: *"You brush men away like waking dreams"*.

### **What's the matter? Energy.**

God programmed Lifeless Energy to provide each person sufficient knowledge to draw closer to Him if he chooses. We can spend our lifetime thinking about matter and movement, but there's absolutely no real advantage to it unless it brings us closer to God.

Many of our ancestors believed that the four components of creation were earth, air, fire, and water. This makes as much sense as any other theory about matter and energy.

Energy appears in thermal, electrical, chemical, nuclear, and gravitational forms. The amount of energy seems to be constant. Physicists have difficulty explaining the energy whose God-programmed nature they, themselves, don't understand. They explain energy so poorly that recently Arkansas's State colleges graduated nearly two thousand people with degrees in Physical Education. In that same year, the same colleges graduated one, single person with a degree in Physics.

Mathematics and physics are doorways through which the mechanically inclined can pass to The Kingdom of God. In mathematics, for instance, the opposite of 1 is not zero, but  $-1$ . In the physical world, the opposite of matter is not nothing, but *"anti-matter"*. In the spiritual world, the Devil isn't simply *"Not God"*, but is *"Anti-God"*.

We may choose to go beyond lifeless energy to spiritual energy. Spiritual energy is measured by closeness to God. When Christ said: *"My Kingdom is not of this world."* He told us that it is not God-like to take lifeless energy, whether matter or movement, very seriously.

The other side favors hate, lies, death, and slavery. We have Guardian Angels and Devouring Demons warring for our souls on a battleground that stretches from one end of time and space to the other.

### **The Crust Program provided a battlefield for souls.**

The Crust Program was written to separate those people who say *"I want a piece of crust enough to sin for it."*

The battlefield was made of countless quadrillions of whirling pools of energy. Each of what we think of as an element was formed from a different type of miniscule whirlpool. These whirling bits of energy could be moved, multiplied, and connected, just like fractal patterns in three dimensions. Matter is energy that moves so fast it seems solid.

Human beings were programmed so we could be convinced to desire some parts of the crust more than others. We were programmed so that the value of things would often be determined by scarcity more than usefulness. The battleground, itself, was programmed to be part of the battle for our souls.

If diamonds were as common as pebbles, thousands of tons of bright, shining diamonds would be scoured and discarded to find tiny pieces of uncommonly rare gravel. “*Oooooh!*” the daughters of Eve would coo, “that is the most *beautiful* piece of pea gravel I’ve *ever* seen. And look! It’s set with genuine *sandstone baguettes!* And the delicate way your 24 carat pig iron band has rusted! Why, it’s *simply stunning!*”

## Crust basics.

Programming the Earth’s crust took Him several hours. Limestone, marble, granite, and all the rocks that would be called “*sedimentary, metamorphic, and igneous*” had to be programmed to appear in layers that would make incredible twists, tilts, and turns. Layers and deposits of minerals had to have a secondary logic that would let some people freely choose to believe that the earth’s crust was an accidental, multi-billion year accretion.

Crust Programs float on the Core Programs. The heavy, spinning globe needed molten iron to generate electricity as it spun to provide magnetic poles to help men find their way around. The magnetic field also helped provide all sorts of electrical displays. Radcats wonder if electricity is like rain, in that as much of it goes up from the earth and into the sky as bolts down from the sky and into the earth. Electric charges also leap upward from the clouds into the upper atmosphere to keep things in equilibrium.

The spectrum of hydrocarbons is a very important part of the Crust Program. A wide range of hydrocarbons was carefully programmed for future generations who’d want to stay warm, move faster than horses, see in the dark, and make things out of plastic. Structures and processes were programmed to continually produce oil in areas that He didn’t want to have pumped dry as quickly as others. He knew that in a few thousand years, He’d have to fulfill a promise to allow the sons of Ishmael, who weren’t programmed to be overly able about mechanical things, to make a living by pumping gas.

Outside of Radcats, theologians ignore the helium program. Lighter than air, yet locked miraculously beneath the cracked and shifting crust, helium is an invisible wonder. Underground helium, in some places so plentiful that it is tapped by wells, is as miraculous as bubbles that won’t float. Despite earthquakes that have repeatedly shifted every cubic inch of the earth’s

crust, helium is still underground, the lightest, quietest testimony to His miraculous programming ability. Never get a Radcat started about helium.

Aquifers of flowing water, glittering crystals, deposits of metal, pools of oil, vast bubbles of gas, and all the things that Free Will Creatures who'd make a living by extracting had to be encrusted in some kind of predictable order. They had to be interspersed in such a way that men could plan the time and finances needed to find, mine, and refine them. Rock was made so that it would melt and erupt when and where it was needed, and to shift around to provide crust rearrangement during the Flood to come.

The crust couldn't be so similar that we Free Will Creatures would get too bored. In widely dispersed minerals above the crust, air, temperature, and moisture movements were programmed. Some places baked while others froze. He programmed deltas, deserts, rain forests, and snow on Kilimanjaro. Free Will Creatures were given mountains to climb, caves to explore, swamps to drain, and rivers to dam. They'd have floods and droughts to provide incentives for dams and wells.

Those who wanted to do things always had to have new things to do. Those who didn't want anyone to do anything always had to have something to stop people from doing.

Things like fossils, all the way down to cells and DNA, had to be written in stone. All humans had to be able to freely choose to believe their world was less than ten thousand years old or that it was twenty or thirty billion years old. The other side sometimes cries "*Fraud!*", when told of this.

We shrug our shoulders and inform them that God made use of a "*lying spirit*" in II Chronicles, 18:22 and I Kings, 22:22 to let self-willed sinners lead themselves further astray. Such spirits fostered every fraud from Babel to Freud to help separate goats from the sheep.

Even the Greeks, with their ever-fuzzy view of divinity, recognized that Zeus made use of lying spirits. He sent a "*false dream*" to convince Agamemnon that the conquest of Troy would be quick and easy.

### **Clouds, clues from above.**

Proverbs, 8:24 provides a clue to Creation: "*When He thickened the clouds, I was there.*" That instructive passage helps Catholic Fundamentalists see how clouds pre-figured things that seem more solid.

Swirling clouds were programmed. They contained every mineral in every form that men would need. Engineer Angels specialized in arranging minerals in slopes as the clouds solidified. They calculated complicated angles of repose for various water and quake conditions. Others wrote rules that would set volcanoes to spewing. Specialists put ores in place. Some had to be easy to extract, others were difficult to obtain. Coastline installers handled beach and dune programs.

*“By the way”, He told them, “make the continents look as if they may have fit together a long time ago. Someday, pseudo-intellectuals will need to invent a theory about tectonic plates having been moved billions of years ago. It will make them feel smart, for a while.”* Angels sang as they beavered away.

Clouds today represent programs so complicated that one of them can broadcast dew, sprinkles, showers, downpours, snow, blizzards, sleet, hail, thunder, and lightning.

Water falls out of clouds in drops of various sizes. Clouds also spew ice *“as big as golf balls”*. They also broadcast trillions of incredibly complicated crystals when conditions are right for some of the dozens of Snow Programs to kick in. Eskimos have names for nearly all the snow programs.

Drifting clouds turn into drifts of snow. Psalm 127:1, *“He gives an order, His word flashes to earth to spread snow like a blanket.”* The process is a hint. God’s Program for the crust arranged mineral particles as easily as wind moves snowflakes. The similarities are so obvious that geologists unwittingly call some geological formations *“drifts”*.

Snowdrifts exist so we can see with our own eyes how cloud broadcasts lay upon the earth. If we look at a slice of snowdrift, we see layers in the snow. The layers are especially visible when piled up on the outside of a window. That symbolizes how the crust of the earth was made from layers of crystallized mineral vapor. Different vapors were programmed to coalesce quickly into various kinds of rock.

Ice, the hardest cloud broadcast, also shows how stones were formed. Ice along streams, lakes, and oceans often erodes to resemble rock and land formations. Some stone formations are eroded exactly like ice that’s been exposed to moving water. Chunks of ice float on water as the crust floats on magma.

The Thickening Program, which includes crystallization, solidified the elements from the clouds. Wisps from bright, shining clouds of silver and gold were woven among yellow puffs of sulfur, grey clouds of lead, red ones of iron, along with all the other mineral broadcasts. They condensed together. Some minerals formed and flowed in veins running through the rock just as plants, animals, and people would soon have veins woven through them.

He also programmed things that would appear to be far away. *“Stick a few quasars and black holes beyond what they’ll call ‘Andromeda’. Give ‘em some space oddities about which they can pontificate. Put them as far away as they’ll ever be able to see. Have them move at odd speeds, some accelerating, some decelerating, so no one will truly know how long it took them to get there. Let them be free to pretend that studying such things is so important that they don’t have to lift one of their precious fingers to do something real to help a dying person right around the corner.”*

In the first minutes, stones were as soft and light as snow. They were easily formed from the condensing clouds of tiny particles. Angels moved mountains as easily as bubbles. They laughed as they placed and layered them in odd places, so future people could nod wisely while concocting theories about how they got there.



Awareness of this process reminds us that science is ever the poor handmaiden of theology. Pseudo-science is an endless April Fools' Day for angels. "*Look what the poor, damned fools are believing now!*" they tell each other amidst galactic gales of laughter as new theories in the New York Times, network TV and other outposts of Hell blaze away at God, Heaven, and the souls who want to go there.

At the end of the First Week, the clouds cleared. The whole world and the space in which it spun could be seen to be brand, spanking new. Or, it could look like it was billions of years old, to people who would choose to let their vanities and conceits keep them from believing in a God smart and powerful enough to program all Creation in six days.

### **He still uses clouds.**

God's clouds are ongoing instruments of punishment and protection. When we don't deserve water, the moats around His castles in the sky are kept from overflowing. To control temperatures, clouds act like the iris of an eye. When it's too warm, the clouds get thicker during the day, reflecting incoming heat into space, keeping temperatures in His balance.

Professional prevaricators, profiteering from imaginary global freezing and warming, have had their credibility blown away by clouds. Catholic Fundamentalists understand that clouds are carefully programmed to maintain or adjust whatever earthly temperature and moisture levels The Programmer desires.

Most of the matter in the universe is in clouds. Nearly endless clouds of dust in the distance weigh more than the more solid stars, planets, and larger floaters. ". . . *dust to dust*" has great meaning to believers.

### **Seeing through the clouds.**

The Greeks had their usual view of God, close, but confused. They called Zeus "*Cloud-Gatherer*", "*Lord of the Black Cloud*", "*Marshaller of the Clouds*", and "*Cloud Compeller*". Their vision of Creator and creation was not clear enough to let them see that, in the beginning, God "*thickened*" the clouds. Hebrews always understood God better than their Greek cousins.

A cloud can be nearly nothing or everything. When God led the Tribes into the Wilderness, He appeared in the form of a cloud. In that same time period, manna from Heaven was a more complicated cloud broadcast, prefiguring the Holy Bread that God provides at The Mass.

When Moses went up the Mountain, he entered a cloud. When the Tribes built the Tabernacle, God came into it, as a cloud. Likewise, when Solomon built the Temple, God came into it, as a cloud.

Elijah saw God. He Who had caused the mountain-smashing gales appeared before him as a tiny wisp of a cloud in I Kings 19: 11-18.

As usual, Radcats take this sort of information and leap to their own conclusions. The Bible gives the precise size of the Temple in Jerusalem, dimensions which were duplicated in the Sistine Chapel. The Bible says that when the Temple was dedicated, it was filled with God in the form of a cloud. Radcats conclude that those dimensions are the precise size of God when He appears as a cloud.

That's the trouble with Radcats. It's hard to prove that they're wrong, even when you don't think they're necessarily right. Even so, people who happen to see a rectangular cloud the size of a huge barn would be well advised to fall to their knees.

Psalms 97:5 and 99:7 report that "*cloud and darkness surround Him*", and that "*He talked with them (Moses, Abraham, and Samuel) in the pillar of cloud.*"

At the Transfiguration, God appeared, again, as a cloud. "Aha!" say Radcats. "An overlooke prophecy. "The Transfiguration proves that the 104th Psalm, v. 3, He is '*using the clouds as (His) chariot.*' is a prophecy, not just a description of Divine transportation. Once more, the Old Testament validates the New."

From Creation to Ascension, Catholic Fundamentalists can understand how the writer of the Proverb was inspired to say, "*When He thickened the clouds, I was there.*" Rev 10:1 tells us that the angel who brings final punishment will be wrapped in a cloud. "*From the beginning to the end,*" Radcats conclude, "*Clouds make things perfectly clear.*"

The other side also uses clouds. They spew confusing clouds to fog their attacks on life and truth. Their clouds of lies in newspapers, magazines, movies, and television justify every sin from immorality to confiscatory taxation. Their mind-deadening mist is an invaluable guide to those who wish to live in the Kingdom of God.

## **Angelic Programs programmed Sub-programmers. They programmed sub-programmers who . . . . .**

Artistic women visualize the Creator as an Incredible Decorator. He didn't have to hire, but could actually make His own painters, plasterers, carpenters, masons, glaziers, electricians, plumbers, carpet-layers, designers, engineers, and have them build all Creation from tiny whirlpools of energy. In Six Programming Sessions, the Incredible Decorator designed and put in place pets, plants, a lush yard, and an occupant, all color-coordinated and made from scratch.

He arranged for earth, air, fire, and water to appear on earth and to inter-relate in beautiful, pre-programmed ways. Energy was condensed in a harmony of layers, nodules, particles, and types. Pure crystals glittered. Blobs just sat there. Some of the purest crystals were hidden. They could only be found with great difficulty so that what He programmed on the 6th Day could have them mined and cut in order to give gifts that would be thought meaningful to a creature to be later formed from his rib.

Creation was quick. The process of doubling every atom every microsecond simply could not have gone on much longer than Genesis says it took to make the world. If it had, the universe would have been denser than lead.

Radcats say, “For all we know, we *are* living in a universe that is as dense as lead and all we can sense takes place in the spaces within its atomic structure, which is invisible to us.”

## **A lot of us wish that Radical Catholics would just *be quiet*. Plants, dim bulbs.**

In one day, many programs were compiled into what Adam named “plants”. Each plant program could replicate itself with its homegrown seed program.

From a distance, it can be difficult to distinguish between the growth of a crystalline structure and the orderly growth of some organisms. Like a seed, part of a crystal can also start new growth away from the original structure.

Plants are more complicated than crystals because they were given the incredibly important job of showing human beings that the most important thing in life is to move toward the best light. Another prefiguring: just as some lifeless crystals grow in a way that mimics the growth of plants, some less creative people copy what more imaginative people do. With plants, imitation is always unconscious. With men, sometimes.

Plants are more than viruses, less than amoebas. They move toward sunlight as they grow. They produce and broadcast replicating programs to duplicate their structure in other places. They are complicated, but not smart.

After the Plant Program, Astronomy Angels downloaded the Skylight Programs. Plants had to be self-regulating, so they had to have energy come and go in an orderly manner.

## **Bird-watchers and economists are program analyzers.**

Each species of living things specializes in absorbing different segments of the energy spectrum. The purple martin program absorbs energy by catching flying bugs in the daytime. The bat programs absorb energy from bugs caught flying at night. Hawks absorb energy from rodents caught in the daytime. Owl programs do the same thing at night. Among other things, this shows that different demons attack us at different times.

Some birds eat bugs that were programmed to live on the ground. Hard-headed birds were programmed to chisel out and eat bugs that were programmed to burrow into trees. Each bird program absorbs and broadcasts distinctive patterns of energy.

Even insect complexity is too much for the other side. Some bugs eat leaves of grass. Others eat tree leaves above the grass. Some eat bark on the tree. Some bugs eat the wood underneath the bark. Some eat roots. Some suck sap. Some bug programs are flying bloodsuckers. Others are crawling bloodsuckers. Some bugs eat other bugs. Each bug makes a different noise and reflects a different pattern of light.

Creation's complex programming drives the self-centered into disbelief. "God can't be *that* much smarter than *me*!" they say when they examine simple programs like trees, bugs, and birds and are overwhelmed. God's ability to make even a tiny bit of Creation is too much for those whose souls are overwhelmed by their own vanity. "*All this has to be an accident!*" they chorus.

Vanity keeps unbelievers unable to see that God is smart enough to get this all going in a week. It's hard to explain to them that God is that smart. Catholic Fundamentalists boil the complexity of living things down to a sentence: *Each species is a program designed to best utilize energy from certain sources at certain times.*

Radical Catholics apply that lesson to economics. They see that money is energy for human beings. Economists study how money flows to gatherers the very same way birdwatchers examine the ways different birds absorb energy from the living things around them.

### **Speaking of money, what is it? Money is energy for human beings.**

Money in a person's or a nation's account is analogous to energy in a battery. We want bigger bank accounts for the same reason we want more powerful batteries. We want to do or get more.

Most of us will risk what we have to get more. Power, and thinking about getting it, causes the brain to produce chemicals that make people feel good. A gambler or businessperson who's won a big pile is the happiest person in the world for the few minutes that his brain is bathed in exhilarating chemicals.

Such transitory feelings are as delusional as they are addictive. We all need some energy, but too much energy burns out our control systems. Just as too large a battery burns out the filament in a flashlight bulb, too much money short-circuits the fine filaments that let see that a pauper in the Kingdom of God is far better off than even a man as rich as Bill Gates.

In healthy societies, money/energy goes to those who do the most useful things. Sound money efficiently transfers energy to the most useful people. As a country decays, its gold is first devalued, then adulterated, and finally replaced with paper. Actual energy no longer flows naturally to those who earn it.

Paper money can be sent directly from printing press to bank, thereafter flowing to those who control police and military forces. As government gets worse, predators take more and more from ever fewer producers. A society's downward spiral descends more sharply as energy transfer no longer flows naturally to those who add value.

Naturalists and economists come together in the Biblical passage that describes a prosperous country: "*The sound of the turtle(dove) is heard in the land.*" Easily trapped doves are among the first animals to be eaten by starving humans. When people are so safe and prosperous that they can raise chickens instead, the doves are left alone. Later, William Blake

brilliantly described the relationship between animals and economy: *“The dog starv’d at his master’s gate / predicts the ruin of the state.”*

No program can keep from having its energy absorbed by other programs. Humans who try are called *“misers”*, and are despised for their selfishness and greed. It is not wrong to be rich, but it is wrong to work to make others poor.

### **After Creation, awareness of it.**

Individual living programs are sparks dressed in minerals they gather around themselves. Sparks increased in energy until the miraculously complicated *“man”* program was compiled of the minerals in clay on the 6th Day.

Our human *“soul”* came into being at the moment of conception, when we were the size of a grain of salt. Our *“spirit”* is the spark of living energy around which each living plant and animal grows. Each being in each species grows and multiplies by transforming lifeless energy into its body. Each species survives by utilizing the parts of the energy spectrum it was programmed to use.

Human beings absorb more varieties of lifeless energy than any other organism. We also take in the widest variety of spiritual energies, since we’re constantly receiving input from both our guardian angels *and* our destroying demons.

Much of the energy we absorb supports the aware parts of our minds. The rest of it gives life to the automatic, important, unconscious operations programmed to operate within us without our knowledge. Who knows what his pineal gland just did?

The mind operates between the spiritual and earthly parts of Creation. The soul is a higher form of energy than the mind or the spirit that animates it. It can directly sense God. In a sane, healthy person, the soul leads the spirit. Ideally, spirit, mind, and body gladly and gratefully kneel before God. Only sin says *“No!”* to that.

When a mosquito lands, most of us automatically swat it. A soul perverted by a creation-worshipping operating system would direct its spirit to deal differently with a mosquito: *“Don’t swat that bug! Even if it will infect you with malaria and make you sick or die, you must not destroy its precious being!”*

The sane swat. Healthy souls work with the logic programmed into the human minds that survived the Fall and the Flood. Healthy souls and spirits use that logic to help make every decision, even the decision to obey God.

On the other side, evil forces try to sidetrack any rational process that leads anyone to The Programmer. Those whose energies are centered upon themselves can’t bear to think of drawing nearer to God. They invent entire systems that avoid Him and profit them. They think of human spirits and souls as *“conscious and subconscious minds”*, or *“ids, egos, and super-egos”*. Believing in such frauds separates many people from God.

The vain take simplification to such an extreme that the worst of them conclude *“I prefer death because it’s so much simpler. Hemlock for all who want it!”*

## Angels.

We live in a spiritual war zone. Guardian angels work to protect us. Fallen angels battle to infect our cranial CPUs and cause good programs to crash. The fallen angels understand that they are actually working for the Programmer they rejected. The knowledge that they must serve their hated enemy by picking up His rejects fills them with an unholy rage that makes them want to destroy every human being on the face of the earth.

Lifeless energies follow simple rules, such as *“Sometimes, water runs downhill.”* Angels can instantaneously re-write programs to make water gush out of solid rock at a glance.

As with matter and anti-matter, the opposite of angel is not no-angel, but demon. Dante described this in Iron Age terms. In *The Inferno*, he recorded his vision of, or his actual visit to, Hell. He used “*dis*” to describe the activities of the demons who torture the damned. “*Dis*” obedience, “*dis*”like, “*dis*”trust, and “*dis*”organization are the hallmarks of Hades.

Spirits know that The Programmer and De-Programmer are the most real things in Creation. Spirits either serve God or the Devil. There are no spirits on the fence. In the Iron Age, disobedient sub-programmers were known as fallen angels. Today, we see that the difference between an angel and a fallen angel is the difference between a computer program and a virus.

In the 19<sup>th</sup> century, American Protestants had a harder time understanding the De-Programmer than Catholics. American Protestants were suffused with the “*work ethic*”. They first admired, and then inflated, the power of the individual. The Protestant Ethic provided an opportunity for the Devil to get souls swollen past the bursting point by the Virus of Pride.

People exalted pride in accomplishment to such extremes that rugged individuals put themselves on a par with God, violating the Commandment “*Thou shall have no other gods before Me.*” Some Protestants were so colossally ego-maniacal that when “*The Devil and Daniel Webster*” met in a fictional contest, a man defeated evil’s most powerful forces with merely human eloquence. Such conceited notions continue to lead many non-Catholic do-it- yourselves to utter and eternal destruction.

Each of the Seven Deadly Sins names a tribe of demons. We can actually feel these spiritual viruses crawling around in our mind. We can feel Pride and Envy making justifications for Gluttony, Lust, Greed, Sloth, and Wrath. When unbelievers are bothered by such spiritual invasions, many turn to drugs.

## The Theory of Ongoing Creation simplifies without contradiction.

The Theory of Ongoing Creation is Biblical and brief: *The entire Creation Program was written in the Creation Week and is downloaded as needed. Things appeared shortly before people developed the technology to discover them.*

Radcats describe Ongoing Creation Theory this way: *“Jupiter’s moons were downloaded just before astronomers began to peer through telescopes powerful enough to see that far.”*

Many are drawn to the Theory of Ongoing Creation because they can’t imagine that God is wasteful. They ask: *“Would God waste time and energy making what man couldn’t even know about until man could know about it? Would any of us buy a car for a newborn and park it for sixteen years, or would we invest the money and buy a car when the child grew old enough to drive it?”*

There are two stories of Creation in Genesis. The Theory of Ongoing Creation meshes them with a clue in Genesis, 2:3. *“God blessed the seventh day and made it holy because on that day He rested after all His work of creating.”* “. . . after all His work of creating” means that He had completed The Creation Program. Ongoing downloads appear according to His schedule. We peons aware of prior downloads. Prophets know what downloads are coming.

The Theory of Ongoing Creation suggests that the Garden of Eden may have been a few hundred pleasant acres, or a few acres, or a microscope slide, or a computer chip written on ether. It may have floated like a bubble in space, been held in God’s hand, or turned out on His workbench with laser lathes and mills. The Garden may have been big enough to hold all the animals that Adam named, but it only needed to be big enough to hold their programs, smaller than their DNA cells, to which Adam gave names as they appeared on a direct download to his brain.

Radcats think that more of the Creation Program was downloaded to provide virtual reality when Eve and Adam decided to disobey the Operating Instructions and were ejected from The Garden. God didn’t really need to have created anything bigger than the Garden until Adam and Eve had to be sent *somewhere*.

Just as a baby doesn’t need much more space than its crib, after the eviction, God still didn’t have to make a whole earth, much less a solar system or a universe, for the evictees. Adam and Eve could only walk limited distances. He may have made a few acres, enough for the small headwaters of the rivers mentioned in Genesis. As their family grew and multiplied, The Program automatically added on to the area they inhabited. The world got bigger as people traveled closer to the edge, which is why, Radcats say, the fear of falling off its edge lasted for thousands of years.

When more people could travel farther, expanding their living area got to be so much bother that later downloads turned the whole thing into a big ball, and set it spinning around a new sun in a brand new, star-spangled sky.

Whether God installed and downloaded all His programs immediately, or downloaded them as needed, The Theory of Ongoing Creation simplifies without contradiction. Simple beliefs that don’t contradict each other help us think better.

## Was water always wet?

Radcats find justification, if not proof, of Ongoing Creation in Scripture. Genesis does not mention that it ever rained before The Flood. In the Garden, water came from underground. *“A flood was rising from the earth and watering all the surface of the soil”*, Gen. 2:6. (Jerusalem Bible).

The previously unseen “rainbow” He set in the sky for the first time after the Flood could have only appeared if there was the proper relationship between sunlight, atmosphere, water vapor, and eyes that could see color. Since no rainbow appeared in the sky before that time, Radcats suggest that either water was reprogrammed to provide light-refracting vapor, or the atmosphere was reprogrammed so that it would hold water vapor, or light itself changed, or people were given the ability to see colors.

The newness of the rainbow helps us comprehend God’s awesome power to reprogram. The other side *hates* that. They don’t like the Theory of Ongoing Creation because, whether right or wrong, it forces people to think about God’s power. *“Don’t let them talk about it!”* the Devil commands the souls he controls. “Those who think about God are likelier to tune out my siren songs of sin.”

Ongoing Creation also reminds us that we don’t know how long ago He made the other side of the moon. Radcats know that Ongoing Creation Theory can’t be refuted. They leap from there to conclude that is His way of telling us that the soul is more valuable than the mind. The Theory of Ongoing Creation reminds us that Creation is people-centered, it always made sense, and gives new meaning to “*conservation of energy*”.

God wants us to live, as we usually do, under the political control of ego-crazed lunatics. They enslave, tax, degrade, imprison, and loot us so thoroughly that it’s hard to maintain faith in our own human dignity.

Ongoing Creation Theory reaffirms the Catholic belief that each one of us is important. It is heartening to consider that parts of Creation are continually programmed into being for us and our neighbors just before we need to know about them.

Depression can be cured by understanding that God reprograms Creation to suit our needs. He does this not only to save energy, but also so that some of us can look at the totality of history and see the vast power He has. Understanding His love is a sure cure for loneliness.

God is efficient. He programmed Creation with conservation of energy in mind. He didn’t need rain and clouds until a later stage of creation; neither did He need to bother downloading the complex programming of orbiting bodies, galactic gravitational forces, or complicated sustained reactions.

An enthusiastic Radcat may explain that, in its early days, the Earth may have been smaller than the average farm. He’ll tell you how a glowing disc moved across the night sky. If he’s familiar with Egyptian and Greek tales, he might explain how the moon was nibbled away every month by a huge pig in a sty just beyond the Western horizon. It was made whole when a Promethean angel baked it with the heat from the huge, banked bonfire that was the early sun.



If we open our minds, we may feel our thoughts straightening out, like rows of iron filings near a magnet. We may find ourselves blurting: *“Why, something like a giant bonfire could have been pulled across the sky by huge horses with powerful wings!”*

Did our fathers tell the truth? At one time, did the sun actually rise and set? Do bizarre linguistic leftovers accurately describe the way things used to be? Are the Greek myths of Helios and Apollo pulling the sun across the sky with mighty horses true descriptions of earlier days?

Radcats ask the most staggering question of our time: *“Are the flat earth, the round globe, the earth-centered cosmology upheld by Urban VIII, and the sun-centered system of Copernicus and Galileo all correct? Were men in the earliest days living on something like that passed on in the mythical tale of Delos, an island that floated until it was fastened to earth? Have our fathers always been right and sane? Should we be proud of our ancestors’ intellectual accomplishments, rather than ashamed of their silliness?”*

“Yes!” they answer, falling to their knees before the enormity of His power that no prior generations could see.

*Oh, blessed is the God Who could make the universe expand along with the knowledge in our human minds! How He loves us!”*

## **Welcome aboard, pilgrim.**

Theory of Ongoing Creation, Part II: “Let us now praise famous men.”

God programs famous people in every age. He infects “Type-A” personalities with a deep desire for approval, acceptance, and admiration. He helps them gain those things through accomplishment. Why? Fame only exists so that people who do nothing more complicated than watch network news can see how pride, the deadliest of sins, invariably *“goeth before a fall”*. Famous people exist only to make it harder for the rest of us to say *“I didn’t know. . .”* when making excuses for our own sins at final judgment.

We are to learn from the famous as they rise and fall. That’s why they’re famous. 1. Martha Stewart reflects God’s love of harmony.

The earth looks very old. Whirlwinds of *“Decorator Angels”* created its classic, color-coordinated look in less than a week.

Since we are made in His image, we know that He loves beauty and balance. Some are driven to duplicate it on earth. God programmed a woman in our generation who is absolutely obsessed with creating and spreading her vision of what is beautiful.

Martha Stewart provides a dim reflection of the Catholic desire for spiritual perfection in her zeal to find harmony by rearranging material things. Good taste is not as important as closeness to God, but searching for beauty and balance is a step in the right direction.

Hers may not be a life centered on God, but it is centered on beauty, and that’s closer than many people get. When she turned her obsession from harmony to money, God slapped her hand lightly. *“Martha, Martha....”* we can imagine Him resignedly repeating, after two thousand years,

to yet another Martha (He even got our Martha named properly!) who worried too much about household projects.

2. Bill Gates is one of God's handymen. Radcats think God programmed him to open windows so Catholics could see reasons to be Fundamentalists.

Bill Gates was programmed to show the world that a huge organization could be based on programming. His sole reason for being was to give Catholic Fundamentalists something to point to and say: "*Microsoft is an organization based on programming. Creation is based on a Universal and Eternal Program that works in many dimensions, but without glitches.*"

Gates also personifies the sin of omission. Had he focused on making God's Program more real to the world, Gates would, in a lifetime or two, have had as much stature as Thomas Aquinas. "*St. William*" would have schools, hospitals, and universities named after him long after Microsoft turned to dust. Until the end of time, he would be asked by millions to intercede from his powerful position in Heaven. All that would happen, if only he would do what our best teachers used to advise all of us: "*You should work up to capacity.*" He's still alive. It could happen. Otherwise, Gates will end up with the eternal fame of Hargreaves. Few remember his revolutionary inventions if the field of, well, I forget just what he did and when he did it.

Gates' life illustrates the seed that fell among thorns, producing a plant too twisted by earthly cares to grow straight toward God. He seeks favor with the powerful lovers of death by subsidizing birth control and abortion. He helps the Devil do his dirtiest work. Like Herod, Mr. Gates proves to our age that salvation does not come from high intelligence or accomplishment. Even the dumbest of us knows that giving money to abortionists is sure to bring eternal pain and suffering.

It is no contradiction to refer to the world's richest man as "*poor Mr. Gates*", simply because the world's most successful programmer hasn't gotten with *The Program*.

### **3. Mr. Sam Walton, a Protestant, showed why Fundamentalists should consider Catholicism.**

Geniuses make sense out of complex issues. Mr. Walton brilliantly determined that success goes to "*low cost producers*". High operating costs drive people away from inefficient retailers and inefficient religions.

Those who leave high-cost churches may not go to any church at all. That leaves their souls and families undefended from demons. Unchurched families are more often destroyed by divorce and the poverty that frequently follows. Worse, divorce hurts many children so badly that they are unable to summon the will to marry and have children of their own. Most social and family problems exist because Protestant denominations cost too much to run.

Catholics, on the other hand, get by on a few dollars a week. Their church operates at the lowest cost. For a pittance, Catholic Sacraments cover even the poorest parishioners from the cradle to the grave. Confession helps them escape destructive sins far more quickly than high-

priced psychologists who may not even think that sin exists. As life nears its end, no insurance company on earth offers a better policy than the Last Rites.

Most denominations can't reduce costs-per-member because their members are disappearing. Some reduce costs by beginning huge churches that avoid taking positions on many issues. Lukewarm ministers don't want to be "*divisive*", "*insensitive*", or have a "*negative revenue impact*" by being "*too Christian*".

The new megachurches are susceptible to the same schisms and scandals that brought into being the many, many denominations that have "*Reform*", "*Orthodox*", "*United*", and "*Independent*" in their names. Radcats think it won't be long until some denomination dominated by ministers who've mastered marketing combines all four names into something like the *Reform Orthodox United Independent Methodist-Episcopalians*. There is at least one religious organization named "*Conservative-Moderate Family-value Lutherans*".

Bargain basement religions don't attract much of a following. Televangelists, for instance, often become family businesses. The only calling that later generations hear is the rustling of big money. Lots of dependent children, in-laws, and grandchildren need to "*keep Pappy preachin'!*" They don't care if Pappy's frequenting prostitutes, gambling, drinking, collecting expensive antiques, or having his far-flung congregations put afflicted body parts up against their TV sets for "*curing*", as long as the money rolls in.

As Sam Walton institutionalized in corporate form, people will go where the lowest costs meet the highest quality. The Catholic Church is the spiritual version of an efficient retailer. It is the lowest-cost provider of the very best in Christian Sacraments.

### Ongoing Creation goes on.

Each new baby's mind is as challenging to make as the portion of Creation that its mind can understand. Angels of Ongoing Creation do their most complicated work as they put each and every beautiful baby together from a wide assortment of parts.

In each new baby, angels do God's will by sorting out building blocks from the families of two parents, who, hopefully, have created a child out of joyful, married love. Angels work with genes and chromosomes from the ancestors whose contributions may be needed and have been faithfully stored. One parent might be a foot and a half taller than the other. One parent, with an IQ of 140, has to combine with one whose IQ may be 100 and produce a child whose CPU has perfect wiring within itself that connects properly to all the input/output ports. Perfect design decisions must be made between trillions of choices from head to toe.

The work that made us what we are is done at the moment of conception, again showing that God is Immediate and His angels, instant.

Each child carries a collection of parts in DNA from the original programs that made Adam and Eve. Less than 2% of the human genome appears to provide functional genes. Radcats believe all the "extras" are there to provide the Angels of Ongoing Creation all the parts they

need to make the next generation of children. They put each of us together the way a card-playing genius would build a winning hand out of two pyramid-size piles of cards. They do it at the very moment of conception.

While Angels of the Lord are working to encourage, create, and build life, the other side works hard to keep a positive mental and moral conception of children from taking place. They also try to keep the actual conception of children from happening.

If conception does place, evil spirits use the people they control to convince the mother that she's not really "*pregnant*", and if she is, it "*really isn't a child*". Those who love death encourage parents to abort their living children. The selfish or confused will listen.

It is a universal constant that the very worst people favor whatever form of death can be inflicted. When all that the children of Cain could get away with was pushing birth control, they did that. When they could get away with aborting unborn children, they did that. When they can kill any of us, any time they want, they will. Only those who have dumbled themselves down damnably are fooled.

Angels follow God's instructions. When they began to work on Alexander the Great, an example of what God's ideal man isn't, angels knew not to make more than one at a time.

### **Vessels of ongoing creation.**

The programs for blood vessels are mind-boggling. As a baby grows, each vein, artery and capillary increases in diameter and length while its walls increase in thickness. All growth throughout the network is perfectly proportional.

We can visualize the vessels growing longer. What is harder to picture is that both the inside and outside diameters of each vessel increase in diameter at the very same time that the thickness of its wall increases. That means that the outside of the vessel has to grow while the inside disappears at a slower rate. This happens with every inch of every vessel every day that growth occurs. While this is going on, the wall thickness and internal tissue structure of each vessel is programmed to change at a different rate, depending on diameter, pressure, and volume requirements.

As they lengthen, all the veins and arteries have to be connected with a perfectly proportioned network of capillaries that grow simultaneously in all directions while interwoven with other networks of nerves, digestion, lymph, and bone. The connections must be maintained while growth is occurring. It's enough to make the angels responsible for perspiration break out in a sweat.

A baby's growth is the result of a program whose complexity can be dimly imagined by thinking of a city that builds itself out of milk. Each building, street, parking lot, utility, factory, warehouse, park, subway, elevated, airport, house and each pipe, cable, conduit, and wire over, under, around, and through each room of each building would be programmed to grow from the materials found in milk even while each pipe changes in diameter automatically to move water,

electricity, medicine, and necessary nutrients to and from buildings being built blocks and miles away in every direction.

Those who can be saved recognize that the growth program of the human baby is a miracle. The de-Programmer tries to make people forget that their own children are the greatest things they can produce.

Satan, with his huge staff of demon-possessed abortionists and lesser goblins, keep potential parents from getting into Heaven by convincing them to think of their children as troublesome, or, worse, disposable.

### **Billions of universes are being created.**

Each newly conceived baby is a new universe. Each completely new and different person is put together in the Image of God, using a customized, scaled-down copy of His Program. All the parts work perfectly together as the new soul downloads its spirit, mind, and body around it.

This is done with miraculous speed. At conception, the body is infused with a soul and its construction plans are all in place.

Each person *is* a Creation who lives *in* a Creation where each and every person freely chooses to obey, or disobey, God. The whole operation makes perfect sense. Seeing past the stage set to the Angelic Stagehands and the Invisible Producer does not depend on intelligence as much as on faith. High intelligence is not important to salvation. God's justice demands that all must have the necessary opportunities to save themselves through belief and obedience.

Intelligence is not equally distributed, but the capacity for faith is. Each new person is given help. Throughout its time on earth, a guardian angel encourages its assigned soul to decide to move toward the Programmer. The other side assigns a personal demon to convince the same soul to decide to destroy itself and others. Baptism and the subsequent Sacraments keep the bad at bay.

Humans, then and now, began their independent programming with disobedience. Before they got themselves evicted from the Garden, they degenerated into cover-ups and finger-pointing. In the next generation, they sank to murder. Shortly after they left the Ark, they were enslaving each other. Soon, some of them were freely choosing to sacrifice their own children. In the times that followed, a few governments were based on truth and freedom. Most were based on envy, lust, and hate.

The program is so perfect that free-will creatures still live and make choices. Sheep still freely choose to separate themselves from goats, and goats don't like it one bit.

### **Souls, angels, close calls, and ongoing creation.**

Angels and souls live forever from the moment of their creation. Angels can appear in man-like bodies. Smiling, sleeping babies remind us of angels we have never seen. To angels, we are living sparks trapped in a transportation device, like people who can't get out of their cars.

A profound difference between angels and souls: nowhere in Scripture is it recorded that an angel has been saved by a soul.

It is amazing how many people have had “*close calls*” with death, and how miraculous some of their escapes have been. A “*close call*” is a moment when God came close to calling a soul permanently out of its human dwelling. Those escapes are often examples of angels interfering with a process that would have ended in death or serious injury, had it proceeded naturally. “*Close calls*” help us see that angels are continually at work in each life. At the same time, angelic interference is rarely so obvious that it is the only explanation for deliverance.

Faith lets us see that “*close calls*” occur far more frequently than we realize. A believing person has at least a vague idea of the harm that didn’t come to him, from microbes to massacres, and will accurately recognize getting through each and every day as the incredible miracle that it is.

All angels and all men choose to serve either the Programmer or the De-programmer. Men can vacillate with maddening indecisiveness, choosing to think, say, and do both good and evil hundreds of times a day for decades and decades. St. Augustine’s “*Save my soul, but not yet.*” comes to mind.

No evil spirit is powerful enough to keep a person from asking God to send a helpful angel. The souls of humans may not be able to change angels from good to bad or vice versa, but angels can, and do, influence the choices made by souls, thereby changing their eternal resting place.

## **Souls and judgment.**

Immortal souls spring into being at the moment of conception. There is a simple way of picturing how they will be judged. Imagine thirty holes of descending sizes. The largest souls fit into the largest holes. The ten largest holes pass the holiest souls through to the ten areas of Heaven.

The middle ten sizes allow those going to Purgatory to drop in at their proper level.

The angriest, bitterest, most hate-filled souls are so shriveled that they fit through the ten smallest holes. The most hateful souls are dropped into the slaving jaws of the Devil, himself.

Souls are shriveled by stifling, narrow denominations that keep them from the whole truth. Many denominations have partial, fuzzy views of God, not the clean, clear view provided by a Church still faithful to celibacy, poverty, and obedience. Souls that aren’t exposed to that just can’t grow as much as they could.

Soul size is related to how close souls on earth are to God. Those who know Him best have comparatively huge souls that the Devil attacks endlessly, distracting countless demons from the rest of us.

Mother Theresa’s soul and Bill Gate’s worldly assets are the size of a blimp. Mother Theresa’s worldly assets and Bill Gate’s soul are smaller than the dot that follows this word.

In Ongoing Creation Theory, both brains and what they could think about are complicated enough to provide free will.

Since we are “*made in the image of God*”, we have programming ability and free will. If He had made a simple world, like a hollow ball, we’d be forced to conclude that He made it. Then, we wouldn’t have free will. If we were as dumb as dogs, we’d be fooled by living on a big, hollow ball. He wouldn’t have had as much reason to love us. The complexity of the world is God’s compliment to our thinking ability. We should be eternally grateful.

One of the most miraculous things God did was to program us so brilliantly that people of all mental abilities have an equal chance to get to Heaven. He did not want anyone forced to believe in Him by intellectual exercises in logic, otherwise less capable thinkers could not be saved.

Human minds differ in ability. Smarter people sin if they let pride lead them to think they are worth so much they should exploit others. It’s also a sin to let false humility convince us we are worth less than we are. Since the widow’s mite has the same value as the billionaire’s fortune, the more faithful soul with a low IQ is more valued by God than the less faithful soul with a high IQ.

Every single one of us is equal in our ability to obey. Obedience gives an indication of who gets into Heaven. We are always free to take affirmative action to save our own souls.

Creation is programmed so brilliantly that the smartest people may freely choose to believe that they evolved by accident within a larger accident. He even arranged it so that their wrong conclusions could be supported by something that people could call “*logic*”. They could only believe erroneous, alternative systems by not obeying His injunction to take Scripture seriously.

After five days of increasingly complicated compiling and programming, He programmed the great miracle of you and me, utterly Free Will Creatures. At the end of six days, the angels realized what He’d had them produce.

The choirs of angels were stunned into silence with the brilliance of how everything had fit together. That first Sunday morning, the choirs of angels stopped singing to God. Creation sang to them. Whether it was in a completely operational Program or one yet to be fully downloaded, on that first Sunday, booming suns, roaring waterfalls, singing birds, rustling leaves, and buzzing bees rang out in perfect harmony with every other sight and sound there was.

Some of the angels didn’t simply resonate with joy, but *became* Joy as they realized that the entirety of Creation was designed to let those who hated goodness separate themselves from it.

“You’re being cruel about the tragedy of endless pain that some souls will suffer.” said some of the angels who were sympathy.

“*If it’s a tragedy, why will God have Dante call humanity’s most profound description of the afterlife a “Divine Comedy?”*” asked the angels who were joy.

The Adam Program was compiled around soul and spirit that could be energized into awareness of itself and of complicated structures around it, including other selves. It could think about thinking about itself and everything around it. It could think about other people thinking about how they related to him. We are freed from such obsessions as we enter the Kingdom of God.

When Adam first heard the music of the spheres, he knew that it was all for him. *“Do you like it?”* God asked. *“Oh, I do, I do!”* he exclaimed, transfixed with the most utter and total joy that anyone on earth would know between that moment and the Annunciation.

Adam knew that the most complicated and treasured of all the Programs in Creation was him. That made his subsequent disobedience all the more serious. We know we’re special, too, but we aren’t as directly aware of it as Adam was. That may mitigate some of our error if we give the wrong answer to a very important question.

## How many of us get to Heaven?

Many people wonder, “If someone died in a bizarre accident, just seconds before he was going to ask forgiveness, would he be saved? Radcats respond: *“God knows when each sparrow falls. He wouldn’t let someone die seconds before Reconciliation unless He didn’t want them in Heaven.”* Martin Luther’s soul, it will be remembered, was called to judgment shortly before a Catholic priest arrived to give him the Last Rites.

Radcats think that one half of all who call themselves *“Christians”* get to Heaven. They base their conclusion on Christ’s parable of the ten virgins waiting for the bridegroom. Five of the virgins were wise enough to conserve their oil. When the bridegroom came, they were admitted to the feast.

The five foolish virgins who’d burned their oil went off to buy more. When they came back, they weren’t allowed in. They were kept out of Heaven because they’d tried to save themselves by their own efforts. They should have said, “Forgive me.”, but, like many Protestants, they have a hard time doing that.

Catholic Fundamentalists are more worried about their likelihood of being saved. *“Many are called, few are chosen.”* they remember, concluding that one out of ten or a hundred or a thousand is described by that passage.

*“Nope,”* Radcats respond confidently. *“Five out of ten isn’t the only time that ratio of the saved to the rejected was given by Jesus. Only the thief crucified on one side of Him would be with Him ‘this day in paradise’. He gave us two mathematical instances that it’s fifty-fifty.”* A personal note: I always cross my fingers when I say that, fervently praying that merely leaning toward being a Radcat puts me among the saved.

Radcats think their belief that half the people end up in Heaven is reflected and validated by voting patterns. Half the voters in *“Christian”* countries support abortion, euthanasia, and



tax-slavery. Half of the population is pro-life, pro-truth, and pro-freedom. Current political reality reflects the fifty-fifty divide of wise vs. foolish virgins.

Each person, in every time and culture, has hourly opportunities to demonstrate preparation for judgment by being obedient and loving our neighbors. In the final analysis, the only thing that can save us is the mercy of God. That's all we have. But, we do have to have enough oil when He comes, whether it's to lubricate the hinges, light the way, or show that we didn't waste too many of His gifts.

Part II. The world is easier to understand when we realize that The Programmer was determined to provide Free Will.

*A puzzle in the sky: "The stars at night are  
big and bright, deep in the heart of  
Texas."*

A great mystery of The Program: Why are we in the dark when our side of the globe faces away from the sun? If stars are like our sun, they radiate lots and lots of light. Every minute, every star emits more and more light. Stars have emitted so much light that, by now, the universe should be lit up like a light bulb. Obviously, something keeps all that light from reaching our retinas in blinding intensity. The dark of night is as great a miracle as the light of day. There are conventional explanations for this fairly steady state.

Light decays as it streaks through the Universe. Dead light forms the beginning of tiny motes that reflect, refract, and weaken the wavelengths of later light. Light cancels itself.

Since the night is not getting brighter, light is being slowed down, stopped, or transformed at, or near, the very same rate that it is being generated. The processes are brilliantly programmed to provide both day and night in perfect balance. This same balance governs nearly all the lifeless energy in all Creation.

## **The Radcat explanation: The Potemkin Star Theory.**

Potemkin was a high-ranking official in Tsarist Russia. He erected sham villages along the railroad from Europe to Moscow. The villages, like a stage set, only looked real when viewed by travelers on roads or trains. He wanted European visitors to see the beautiful villages, and infer that Russia's vastness was full of modern, prosperous hamlets.

*"Potemkin Villages"* provided foreign visitors the illusion that Russia was far more prosperous and powerful than it was. Travelers would infer a tax base and military power that didn't exist. In the mid-1900s, Potemkin Villages reappeared as endless *"Five Year Plans"*. From Tsars to Commissars, governments disguise failures with fraud.

The Potemkin Star Theory explains that stars are celestial flashlights or far-off light emitting diodes. Each one shines, or reflects, or is, only a single beam of energy visible to us. What we call "stars" don't radiate light in all directions, like our sun. Each "star" is only a tiny beam of programmed color and intensity moving toward our solar system. That's why, some Radcats say, it's dark at night.

The Potemkin view of stars is so different from Conventional Reality that it can only be considered by the most sheep-like. Only those who overcome their vanity are able to think independently enough to see that stars exist to demonstrate God's power to make a universe that lost souls can choose to see as ancient.

It's reasonable that God would not waste energy making billions of unnecessary stars that needlessly send light in unnecessary directions. If it was more efficient for Him to program billions of one-directional celestial flashlights that are aimed at the area traversed by earth, that's what He did. As telescopes are rocketed farther away, necessary beams will be created and directed at them to maintain free will in the observers.

*"Of course this argument is circular!"* Radcats proclaim with pride when unbelievers try to poke their favorite hole in it. *"It's so magnificently circular that it's turned into a huge ball that holds everything from Mother Theresa's blimp-sized soul to one that's shriveled up to the size of a pinhead, like Bill Gates', along with everything that every human mind can conceive."*

The substance and shape of stars are of little importance. The thing that counts the most is where each of us is going to spend the most time. There is no need to be ponderously serious about things as unimportant as to whether or not starlight comes from "stars". Instead, we should be pondering the ways we relate, and should relate, to God.

## **Does the universe expand as telescopes get more powerful?**

Radcats believe the Ongoing Creation Program downloaded celestial objects as telescopes extended human vision. More distant light emitters and reflectors, or beams of visible

energy that looked as if they came from such things, were programmed to appear when bigger telescopes were working properly.

The Hubble Telescope has indicated from space that things may be accelerating at unanticipated speeds. If these observations are right, no one can tell by the current speed and position of space doodads just how old the universe is. That ties in beautifully with Catholic Fundamentalist beliefs about RC, Recent Creation. The popular twenty billion year age of the universe would be twenty million years, if things traveled a thousand times faster than believed. Or, if a few things moved a thousand times faster than that for a while, the universe could just as well be fifteen or twenty thousand years old. If things moved backwards for awhile, there's no way that astronomical observations about time and distance can mean anything at all. Uncertainty about early dating is greater than ever.

The other side has always had a problem with telescopes. When Galileo tried to demonstrate that the earth moved around the sun, he used a telescope that clearly showed moons circling Jupiter. *"Look through the telescope!"* Galileo would say, in rising frustration. *"You can see moons revolving around a planet the same way we revolve around the sun. You can see the truth!"*

The proponents of a higher truth, saving souls by not needlessly confusing people, refused to look through his telescope. Those on the other side love any enlightenment that increases their income, no matter how it may hurt others. They prize vanity above God's truth.

Today, such people refuse to consider the possibility that God programmed the universe and its operation out of 3-D pixels. The idea that He can re-program operations whenever He wants is especially revolting to them. *"He couldn't be that smart. And, if He is, I don't want to know about it,"* the other side says.

Radcats cheerfully admit that they can't prove to skeptics that they're right. *"God set it up so we can't prove anything to the satisfaction of the other side. We can't intellectually force people into belief. We can encourage them to consider how limited their ideas of Him are."*

## **Extrapolate from us to Him and from mustard seeds to angels.**

Men have always compared God to a perfect version of what mankind sees itself as having perfected in that age. Doctors used to think of God as *"The Great Physician"*. Horologists called Him *"The Great Clockmaker"*. Architects thought of Him as *"The Great Builder"*. Some of these definitions are self-serving, but they do open a door through which some people get a partial glimpse of God's power.

Progress exists to give each generation a new way to find God for itself. In our day and age, Catholic Fundamentalists see Him as *"The Great Programmer"* or *"The Programmer of Programmers"*, source of the aforementioned and, at least for now, ill-fated Mr. Gates.

As mentioned, we were programmed with the ability to rearrange things. When we rearrange things, we say, often with ego-maniacal pompousness, that we are *"making"*

something. That's another misleading, ego-inflating word from the Iron Age. Only God can actually make things. We can only make partial rearrangements of God's Program. One way we do this is by thinking.

Thoughts, with God *and* man, are actual things. His thoughts are all good. Ours are not. His thoughts may appear as objects programmed outside His mind. It's much harder for humans to rearrange portions of the outer world to turn their thoughts into objects. It's even hard to rearrange the cloud in our mind to reflect Outerworld.

Big ideas occupy more brain space and utilize more bio-electric power than little ideas. Scanning devices show "*clouds*" of thought inside our minds as we are thinking. The clouds move around our brain as we think about different things. The "*cloud*" of electrical energy in Thomas Edison's mind produced and consumed more power than the brain of the man who invented the Oreo cookie. The "*cloud*" of thought in Edison's mind was smaller than his fist. We get an idea of our place in the scheme of things by remembering that when God took the form of a cloud, He filled a temple the size of the Sistine Chapel.

Christ said that faith "*the size of a mustard seed can move mountains*". Radcats see that as a quantification of spiritual power. A spiritual force as big as a mustard seed could move mountains.

Radcats seize upon any of Christ's words that mention anything quantifiable. "*Aha, if an angel the size of a mustard seed has the power to move a mountain, an angel half the size of a mustard seed can move a foothill. An angel one hundredth the size of a mustard seed could pitch the Great Pyramid past Jupiter. An angel the size of a million mustard seeds could shove continents across oceans. Such an angel went to work in the time of Peleg, 'when the earth was divided'.*" conclude Radcats, triumphantly, knowing they're as right as anyone.

Radcats believe that as they pray more, they generate more faith, knowing that they won't end up with a mountain-moving mustard seed's worth. Figuring things out means moving sub-microscopic particles around in our mind. The best reasons to do so are to grow closer to God and keep our perpetually changing view of the world in conformance with His Church.

The most important thing to move? Our selves to greater obedience.

## **People produce two kinds of "angels".**

Angels are spirits that God can send anywhere in Creation. Praying and thinking of ideas are as close as men can come to programming angels. Prayers and ideas, like angels, are invisible and move around.

Prayers, like ideas, are living bundles of thoughts that have spiritual energy, whether positive or negative. Prayers are bundles of spiritual energy that are directed toward God to affect some area of creation. Often, His responses are different than those desired. We should be grateful for whatever answer He deigns to provide.

Ideas are to us what angels are to God. We just have to work harder to make them do things. In the Garden, Adam lived well without breaking a sweat. Adam's ideas sprang into action as he thought them. After the Fall, he had to do with his hands what he once did with his mind.

Angels exist because God invented them. New ideas come to the inventive by some magical process that those on the other side neither experience nor understand.

Ideas, like angels, can move from person to person. With some sweat behind them, they are able to effect change, both in and out of the mind, by showing new relationships between parts of Creation. Edison's light bulb typifies the highest grade of earthly ideas. A higher kind of ideas opens doorways between us and God. Good ideas are the angels of mankind. Bad ideas are its ongoing curse.

## Incremental Evangelism

Incremental evangelism is an idea far older than the phrase. The need to move slowly and methodically to introduce unbelievers to Catholicism is summed up in St. Bede's record of Pope Gregory's instruction on converting England to Abbot Mellitus in 601 AD: *"For it is certainly impossible to eradicate all errors from obstinate minds at one stroke."*

Later, St. Francis told his friars how to convert a gang of thieves. He told them to work with them gradually. He used incremental evangelism so effectively that some of the thieves joined the monastery. We should bear that in mind when thinking of those who steal from taxpayers.

Incremental evangelism teaches that we should always take, and encourage others to take, whatever steps can be taken toward God, no matter how far away we are when we start. It's better to take continual baby steps than to wait for a *"leap of faith"* that may never be made, and whose absence can be an excuse for continuing disobedience.

We begin by showing that it is reasonable to believe in God. One way to do that is to stress the importance of picturing everything in the universe as multi-dimensional programs and sub-programs working together.

Incremental evangelism may begin by simply asking: *"People are able to program movies and movie scenes that look real. Couldn't God program in 3-D pixels to make the set for The Big Movie?"*

An important step toward God is taken when a lost soul asks its spirit to think: *"It may be possible that the universe is The Big Movie. He programmed us as actors in a movie that is so realistic that we can't tell if He made it."* Keeping that idea in our minds automatically brings even temporarily lost souls a step toward listening to The Director.

We mustn't be afraid to talk about God to hardened sinners. Those farthest down the slippery slope are often the easiest to save. The nearly-damned often make the miraculous leap of faith to escape the destruction they see awaits them. In one of those Chestertonian reversals of

conventional reality that form the basis of Catholicism, those nearest Hell are sometimes closest to Heaven.

Incremental Evangelism may also begin by encouraging selfishness. *“Think about yourself.”* we say to the selfish: *“Be first in line to help your immortal soul get to Heaven, forever!”*

We can also point out that it is insane to trade eternal pain for a few moments of diminishing enjoyment. Being *“progressive”*, *“scientific”*, and *“concerned about bigger issues”* than getting into Heaven are indications of lunacy.

We can also point out that lack of faith is a personal flaw. *“Is it vanity that keeps you from seeing that God programs in three dimensions?”* Such questions must be asked sincerely, never snidely. As we understand more about His programming abilities, we mustn’t get snooty with our neighbors who haven’t gotten that far.

Catholic Fundamentalists understand that some people are not going to be saved. The Program is invisible to the self-centered. Until they believe, there is no way for them to understand. Without understanding, they may not obey. If they choose to disobey, they cannot be among *“You are My friends if you obey My commands.”* One of the most brilliant aspects of His Program is that no explanation of anything can be proved to the satisfaction of those who have chosen to worship their personal opinions. There is absolutely nothing that the wisest sheep can say that the biggest fool of a goat isn’t free to freely contradict.

Many of us now believe what we used to deny. Spiritual progress is only accomplished by the prayers of our friends and by the grace and astounding Mercy of God. We begin by simplifying.

## **We can speak of sheep, goats, and dogs to illustrate bigger issues.**

Sheep and goats are similar genetically. There are both mountain sheep and mountain goats. Goats provide meat, milk, and hair. Sheep provide meat and wool, but are rarely milked. Sheep produce more wool than goats produce hair. Sheep are sheared all at one time. Goats are often combed frequently. Sheep milk is rarely made into fudge. Sheep have bigger, more useful horns. Sheep are in flocks. Goats congregate in trips, tribes, and herds, rarely flocks. Despite the fact that goats have more uses than sheep, God prefers sheep. He may like specialists more than generalists.

There is an important difference in the very structure of the words. “Sheep” forms both a singular and a plural. To Radcats, this means that sheep can be judged collectively. We sheep can escape some consequences of our individual sins by the good behavior of all past, present, and future members of the flock. The Catholic prayer, *“Look not at our sins, but on the faith of your Church.”* sums this up.

With goats, the singular is different than the plural. That symbolizes that each goat goes to Judgment solely on its own merits. A goat at Judgment has no flock of kindred spirits praying

for his soul. Obedient Catholics are more sheep-like than those in the do-it-yourself denominations. Catholics are more likely to listen and obey, rather than falling into the trap of ‘thinking for ourselves’.

After we consider the differences in the words “*sheep*” and “*goat*”, we should see what men have programmed to work with them.

There are English, Hungarian, Scottish, and other kinds of sheepdogs. There are no goatdogs. Sheep respect authority so much that a good shepherd can use canine intermediaries to direct them. Because the sheep may be protected and controlled by a dog, a shepherd with a good sheepdog can take care of many more sheep at any given time than a goatherd can take care of goats. Theoretically, a shepherd with a several good sheepdogs could take care of several flocks of sheep. That’s why, Radcats believe, Catholic Bishops carry shepherds’ crooks, and Catholic priests, God’s Hounds of Heaven, don’t.

It’s even worse when a shepherd goes bad, and aids or allows the sheepdog to hurt the sheep. Such bishops go to the most painful parts of Hell, where the agony they allowed or encouraged endlessly rebounds upon them.

God wants His shepherds to be faithful to His programming. A sheepdog that feeds on its flock is an abomination. God treats clergy-gone-bad with the same, sure justice that the shepherd in Hardy’s *Far from the Madding Crowd* meted out to a sheep-eating sheepdog.

If the sheep get into more trouble than the dog can handle, they can all “*baaaa!*” The dog will bark loudly. Beleaguered sheep can make enough noise so that God, Shepherd of shepherds, can hear them and send reinforcements to take care of “*sins that cry out to Heaven for vengeance.*”

Sheep have faith in the sheepdog and in the good shepherd. Goats behave only when the shepherd is around. Goats are an animal jack-of-all trades and master of none. Since God has purposes for those made in His Image, he wants us doing what He wants us to do, not trying to do too many things.

Sheep and goats symbolize different things. The perfectly obedient Jesus is called the “*lamb of God*”. Self-willed Apollo was idolized by goat-herders. The goat is often used as a symbol of the disobedient Satan.

## **It’s easy to show the advantages of being in a good shepherd’s flock.**

Incidental note: Without sheepdogs, The House of David would never have been.

The obedient nature of sheep allows the shepherd to spend time doing more important things. When a reliable sheepdog guards the flock, the shepherd can take a nap, build a fence, or make dinner. All the while, the shepherd knows that the sheep will be protected from all forces weaker than the dog.

David could have developed his skill with a sling only if one or more good sheepdogs had guarded his flock during the endless hours of practice necessary to give him the confidence

to know he could sling a smooth stone swiftly and accurately enough to drive the cartilage between Goliath's eyes into his brain.

Smarter Semites subconsciously realize that without David's sheepdog giving him time to practice with his sling, the Israelites would have been destroyed by Goliath and the Philistines. There would have been no Messiah. That's partially why so many of us put up with the endless aggravation caused by the dogs to which so many of us are attached.

Kipling knew the pain of losing a dog. He warned us "*don't give your heart to a dog to tear.*" Most of us do, anyway, knowing that we will outlive the pets we grow to love.

Dogs are important to many. The faithful, loving, cheerful obedience of a good dog reminds *us* of what *our* relationship with God should be.

### **We must point out the dangers of evolutionary theories.**

Our side believes that God made men out of mud. The other side thinks men were made out of monkeys. That proves only men can make monkeys out of themselves.

The vain and self-willed mock the idea of a God able to make the universe in five days and man on Saturday. Vanity prompts them to stretch the Creation Week out to billions of years. Pride keeps them from believing in a Creator that much more powerful than they. The notion of a Six Day Creation is as frightening to the vain as it is comforting to the humble.

Stretching the process of Creation out to billions lets them dumb-down God. "*Well, if it took Him (they would not use a capital letter) twenty billions years to make all this, how much smarter than me could He be?*"

As we talk to souls lost in the wilderness of modernism, we need to remember the need for humility. We must give tremendous credit to the generations of our ancestors who could believe without modern computers to show them how plausible a concept like programming in three dimensions is. Jesus said: "*Blessed are they who believe and have not seen*". Those who kept the faith, particularly in the time between Rousseau and the wretchedly underemployed Mr. Gates are particularly admirable.

Radcats tell evolutionists about their own theory of "*reverse evolution.*" They believe that the only reasonable type of evolution goes backwards. Saints sink into sinfulness, workers can fall into sloth, and inbreeding causes diseased and damaged organisms. Some wonder if chimpanzees, gorillas, and orangutans were caused by some bizarre reverse evolution among the most disgustingly sinful sons of Shem, Ham, and Japheth.

Evolution demeans God. "*I can't see how He could have made the world in a week. Therefore, the process of Creation must have taken billions, of years.*" Dragging Him down to our level is a definite First Commandment violation and should be avoided at all costs.

Those of less faith will compromise with evolutionary theories. Semi-Christians convince themselves that it's intelligent to say about a twenty billion year age of the universe: "*I believe in God, and I believe that He created evolution. Both God and evolution are real.*"



That reduces Him to a comfortable, human level. When anyone says *“I believe in God, but the six day creation is just a fable for the simple.”* he separates himself from God. A few more steps away from God leaves him only with the awareness of coincidence.

Demons of pride keep people from belief. One of their goals is to convince us that if He did not program Creation in a week, and then told men to write down that He did in Holy Scripture, He doesn't value truth. Freely choosing to believe in theories that blatantly contradict Scripture is akin to calling God *“untruthful”*. That is a sin against the Holy Spirit, and is punished.

Concepts like evolution have but one purpose. They encourage people to separate themselves from The Shepherd and His sheep so their souls may be devoured by demons.

### **Catholic Fundamentalists ask “modern” Catholics a question.**

Ask the modernist to pretend that God *could* have programmed Creation in a week with something like 3-D Pixels. Ask him to hold that thought in his mind while proving that the world is billions of years old.

He'll quickly fall back on the stale, tired notions; carbon-14 dating, layers of fossils, seams of rock and coal, a multitude of magnetic poles, far-off space gizmos, and similar things that *“prove”* the world is billions of years old.

After listening, we may have an opportunity to ask: *“How do we know that God didn't program those things because He wanted us to be free to choose not to believe in Him?”*

We must never ask that question to be smart. We genuinely want to know if there's any way that we can improve our own thinking.

### **We expect more from Protestant Fundamentalists, so we ask them a much harder question.**

First of all, Protestant Fundamentalists should be heartily and sincerely congratulated for having the faith to take Scripture literally. In some ways, they may be closer to God than liberal Catholics. We should sincerely compliment them on the remarkable gift of faith God has found them worthy to be of receiving. Many of them go down dead-end paths. A good example is the popular focus on notions like the *“Rapture”*. It is important to ask such people to expand their gift of faith and consider total belief in the Bible.

We begin by reminding them of John, 6:53 and the 13 other times Jesus repeated: *“If you do not eat the flesh of the Son of Man and drink His blood, you will not have life in you.”* That passage, and those that precede and follow it, have made many Protestants very uncomfortable.

The fundamental question that begs to be asked is simple. *“How can we have His Blood to drink and Body to eat and life in us without a Church that provides these things? What, outside of Catholic Church, provides the unbroken authority and mechanism for providing what the Bible says we must have?”*

## Radcats turn Ockham's Razor into Ockham's Laser and ask unbelievers an easy question.

Those who have not progressed to belief may be *briefly* (no one can stand long-winded evangelists) told of St. William of Ockham and his philosophical razor: "*Cut away everything that is unnecessary.*" That's a prime example of a philosophy so profound it is self-actuating in that it applies itself to, and improves upon, the verbalization of the author's intent of his original words "Entities should not be multiplied unnecessarily". Ockham's Razor should be applied to every government and non-government organization.

Radcats slice millenia of intellectual fat away by asking: "*If God could have programmed the world in a week, and no one can prove otherwise, why not believe that He did?*" That simple sentence *is* the easiest thing to believe that covers all the bases, so why not believe it? Doing so saves time, effort, and brain space while encouraging us to behave ourselves in such a way that we are happier and live longer."

"*Well!*" the major stockholders in Conventional Reality harrumph, "*We have a duty to believe in what is true, not what is simple.*"

A reply: "*If the common, conventional, complicated systems are right, the dumbest academic should be able to easily disprove that the material world was produced by a program created in a week. If pyramid-sized piles of books, cherished and believed by boatloads of PhDs, can't show that something so simple is wrong, how right can their theories be? Are such theorists smart enough to have any intellectual or moral credibility?*"

This argument updates St. Patrick's question to the Druids, "*Is the shamrock a stem with three leaves, or a stem whose one leaf is divided into three lobes?*" The Druid priests refused to answer "*Stem*", "*Leaf*", or "*We don't know.*" They lost their peoples' respect.

If the Druids wouldn't/couldn't answer a simple question about plants, how could they argue about the Trinitarian nature of God? St. Patrick's question updated Jesus' query: "*Who was John the Baptist?*" No one dependent upon conventional reality ever answers such questions because any answer could be used against them.

The sanest thing any of us can do is believe the simplest theory that covers all the bases and can't be proven false.

To repeat the simple Radcat question: "*If God could have programmed the world in a week, and no one can prove He didn't, why not believe that He did?*" Radcats feel it's their duty to ask the question. Maybe, too frequently.

Sometimes, questions with not-so-obvious answers help souls examine the thought patterns that keep them from God. "If you could be so wrong about this, how can you know there is no God?"

Sometimes, to get a firm answer out of them, Radcats set a trap for nonbelievers: "Do leaves move the wind or does wind move the leaves?"

The usual answer is, *“The wind moves the leaves.”* That’s not quite right. The half of the earth facing the sun absorbs heat. The warmed air rises. As the earth rotates into darkness, the air cools and falls. Rising and falling air creates wind.

Most wind is caused by regular, predictable patterns of motion, heating, and cooling. Since weather predictions are often wrong, something introduces unpredictability. Something makes wind move erratically.

When trees lose their leaves, the friction between the spinning earth and the densest layer of air immediately above it is reduced. When leaves suddenly reappear in the spring, billions of trees turn into giant paddle fans. Trillions of square feet of tree leaves begin pushing trillions more cubic yards of air to the East than were being pushed when the trees were bare.

As the leafing moves north in the Spring, the pushing of the air moves north along with it. When the leaves are abruptly shed, first in the North, then in the South, less air is pushed. The square footage of leaves, the emerging and disappearing vanes on paddle wheel Earth, is always changing in both hemispheres. There are far, far more deciduous trees in the Northern Hemisphere. Many weather variations are caused by trillions of square feet of leaves coming and going.

When we don’t get an accurate, comprehensive answer to *“Does the wind move the leaves, or do the leaves move the wind?”*, we may ask, *“If we can’t answer such a simple question easily, can we be satisfied with the validity of a quick, negative answer to a big, important question, like ‘Did God program all Creation in a week with something like 3-D pixels?’”*

### **Unbelievers look for truth in all the wrong places.**

Many on the other side are environmentalists, social activists, and involved in what appear to be good causes. At least they do pretend to be involved in “good” causes, so there is hope for them!

They want to believe in something beyond themselves, but not “*too far*” beyond. As they move farther from the Creator, they feel unloved. As they get still farther from belief, those feelings progress into dislike, then hatred. That ends in sin, and *“the wages of sin is death.”*

Some lost souls are so full of hate that they spread death and destruction. Many of them find outlets in activities that justify and spread their life-destroying hatred to others.

Haters are most comfortable around others who hate, even though they hate them, too. They hate those who hate more or less than they hate. Those who are exactly as hateful are hated for lack of individuality. It is very hard for them to believe that God cares for them.

Like Dante, they use the word “*Dis.*” “I’m being ‘*dissed*’.” they say, short for “*disrespected*”. Their bizarre thoughts and actions are not be worthy of respect, so what they hate is the truth that may be told about them. “*Dis*” is also an ancient Latin term for Pluto, both the underworld and the planet farthest from sunlight.

Unhappy people elevate causes like organic food, The Environment, recycling, vegetarianism, animal rights, and excessive prohibitionism of unpopular substances into replacements for a closer relationship with God and family. Imaginary problems like global warming and ozone holes are the beloved bogeymen of these sad people.

Lost souls are often dependent on money that has been confiscated from taxpayers. They can only get more such money if they embrace bigger lies. Their lives turn into a war against truth, life, and freedom.

Many such souls gravitate to Public Education and environmental organizations. These socialist structures are so vast that high-paying executive positions for virtual morons can be provided. The most deranged among them rise to misdirect the activities of helpless subordinates in their growing legions.

Such systems are “*Complex Frauds*”. Dante reported that Hell’s lower circles are reserved for souls who took part in “*Complex Frauds*”. One such complex fraud, involving the salt tax, sent Master Adamo and his assistant to the 8th circle of Hades for cheating taxpayers. The Eighth Circle is the eternal fate of those who profit from fraud at their neighbors’ expense.

Greek city-states were burdened by excess government. Tax and regulatory burdens grew heavier as their cities expanded. The useless among their bureaucrats were symbolized by Sisyphus. Every morning, Sisyphus began to push a stone up a hill. Every evening, he let it roll back down again. He participated in that complex fraud every day, forever. He thought he was in Heaven. His followers believe they are similarly saved!

### **The deprogrammer’s demons are corrupting viruses.**

The Devil invented distortion of truth. He invented lies to get angels to fall and to get Adam and Eve away from God and out of the Garden. He continues lying, today. At this very moment, demonic destroyers are spinning clouds of lies to keep each of us from seeing God. The degrees of sin and mental illness usually reflect the number and power of demons in each mind. Their human tools believe that such beings can be driven out by mere chemicals.

His Seven Deadly Sins are angels in reverse, turned around by the Deprogrammer to help him devour our souls. Demons of Pride, Envy, Gluttony, Greed, Anger, Lust, and Sloth (PEGGALS) are the battalions in the Army of Evil. They distract us from moving toward the light at the end of the straight, narrow road of obedient living.

Divisions of demons divert us from the straight and narrow road onto what the Psalms call “*slippery slopes*”. When we apply the laws of physics to “*slippery slopes*” we see that ever-greater miracles are needed to overcome the accelerating, downward momentum of souls to the regions below.

The farther we slide, the faster we go. Some souls whiz downhill like toboggans. Others move toward the fires of Hell at a slow, deliberate pace. Some slalom back and forth, lengthening the time they can spend sinning on the slopes. Regardless of speed, it’s hard to climb

back up slippery slopes to the straight and narrow path. Even looking down the slopes is dangerously disorienting.

One lifeline that saves sliding souls is prayer. *“O, my Jesus, forgive us our sins. Save us from the fires of hell. Lead all souls to Heaven, especially those in most need of Thy mercy.”*

Catholic Fundamentalists suggest that we imagine a straight, narrow road that leads to God. We picture ourselves on that road, moving toward Him. The ground slopes down from the left and right sides of the road. At any moment, billions of souls are sliding down the liberal slopes to their left and the conservative slopes to the right.

Many struggle to regain the road. Prayers are like lassos thrown by angels at the request of loved ones. They catch many souls sliding downwards and pull them back to the straight and narrow. Sliding souls, themselves, pray to help themselves get back up to the straight and narrow.

Radcats use an electrical analogy. They see the good soul as having a *“moral charge”* that is attracted to God’s vastly larger moral charge. Evil forces try to first neutralize, then, reverse, each soul’s attraction to God. Sin is a reverse polarity that eats away at the soul. Medieval souls were thought of as being *“stained”* or *“spotted”*. Radcats see them as souls weakened by moral discharges. The more discharges, the more flawed the soul is. Therefore, the more surface area it has exposed to continual attacks from the living, corrosive, destructive attacks that are demons.

We foolishly waste collective eons sliding, climbing, and backsliding. We repeat the process, over and over again, almost as if we’re addicted to it. So, prayer must be continual while we’re on the straight and narrow, and while we’re sliding down and while we’re struggling back. Each step we take toward God generates more attacks from our personal demons. They expose us to more temptation, so we are always at risk of sliding unless we keep moving toward God.

We know we’re sliding when we find ourselves saying *“I’ll show them. . . .”*, *“If I only had. . .”*, *“A little fling wouldn’t hurt. . . .”*, *“I’m doing really well and I’m going to do even better!”*, *“No one will ever know. . .”* *“If we could only get rid of those. . .”* *“I deserve it, I earned it, I want it, and I’m going to get it.”*, *“If God cared about me, I’d be happy.”* Such thoughts are indications that our egos are too swollen to love God or our neighbor as much as we should.

We all hear the sirens’ songs from below. As we draw nearer to God, such songs grow more tempting. We are offered enticing things we shouldn’t want, don’t need, and ought to renounce. The writings of the Saints show that the closer they get to God, the harder the Devil tries to pull them away.

Know-it-all Greeks thought they could beat temptation. Odysseus (Ulysses) had himself roped to the mast so that he could both hear *and* resist the Sirens’ song. The Hebrews knew that souls slip through such bonds as easily as microbes through seines.

The demons are related. Envy is the twisted sister of greed and gluttony. Lust is a form of anger. Pride propels them all. Sloth slows the escape of those trying to return to the straight and narrow.

### III. Time Time for time.

Books and movies tell us that, when told of impending death, our first words are “*How much time have I got, Doc?*” We were programmed with a constant, healthy need to know how much time we might or might not have left. We are aware that each day, our body program has less time to run. We have daily, even hourly, opportunities to use our remaining time to beg forgiveness for our sins.

We were made with a desire to chart our individual course through the time we have left. That requires foresight. Foresight requires some degree of predictability. Most of us can predict sunrises. A few can predict eclipses.

He programmed a tube-shaped “*bubble*” of time in which the universe would operate. Radcats think of human souls on earth as bubbles that move around the bubble for limited amounts of time.

Time became more orderly when He installed Regularity Programs. Early humans learned to measure time. They invented devices that would change in orderly, measurable, repeatable ways. It went to their heads. In their beloved Babylonian bursts of “*I am your God!*” bureaucrats would learn to force underlings to turn their clocks back and forth and proudly proclaim that “*We are saving daylight!*”

One constant in life is that we have less and less time on earth. Some use that time to get closer to The Programmer. Others choose to “*Eat, drink, and be merry.*” Those who are overwhelmed by gluttony put obscene bumper stickers on their vehicles like: “*I’m spending my children’s inheritance*”, or “*He who dies with the most toys, wins.*” Gluttony has overwhelmed their sense of time.

Animals operate in time. Cats of all sizes “*time*” precisely when to jump on fleeing prey. Dogs know what time their owners are coming home from work. The smartest cow will lead the herd to the barn when it’s milking or feeding time. Birds know what time to migrate. That’s about all the time that animals can handle.

### Time, space, and matter come from The Program.

Catholic Fundamentalists think that God produced Creation from His ability to program in three dimensions. Radcats think God’s programming is more complicated than the simple binary; the simple on and off with which humans program.

God programs with more elements than on and off. There is an actual gap between on and off. God uses that gap to provide more programming power.

God not only programs with “ON” and “OFF”, but also works with “SWITCHING”, which is in the space between “ON” and “OFF”. He, further, has the Power to divide the two gaps that appear between “ON”, “SWITCHING”, and “OFF”. God can program with “ON”, “BETWEEN ON AND SWITCHING”, “SWITCHING”, “BETWEEN SWITCHING AND

OFF”, and “OFF”. He can, of course, sub-divide any of those gaps just as often as He wants, leaving some blank, some filled with additional instructions. That gives Him the power to program the amazing subtleness that our own program is programmed to sense as three dimensional particles.

Radcats think that time is made out of the tiniest gaps that God chose to leave between the programming bits He wanted to work with. The subdivisions of switching appear as matter. Time is the space between.

### **Another time, and yet another time.**

This chapter began at an earlier point in time with the statement that human time began when God programmed things that changed. Radcats suggest a new idea of time. They think the formless void was made out of tiny, tiny pieces of time. When He said “*Let there be light.*”, or, as Catholic Fundamentalists read it, “*I am programming the energy spectrum.*” time began to move.

Radical Catholics picture part of the process by imagining an imaginary clock in one part of the timeless void that read, say 4:009007200040090009P.M.B.C.

Under that clock, over it, or somewhere, another clock labeled the tiny bit that preceded or followed it. Every bit of time there was, was, but the same time didn’t exist on any of the bits any more than the same snowflake exists in all the clouds over Canada.

Remember the sagging clocks in a Dali painting? Picture trillions times trillions times trillions of warped and twisted clocks. Each tells the time of a fraction of a nanosecond of all the time that there would be. Each clock was at each fractional nanosecond into which time is ultimately divided, and was not in order.

To understand the pre-Creation time’s relationship with our times, we simply imagine that, at Creation, the time particles began to flow, like a stream erupting from a breached dam, one that would pour out a quantity of water known only to God.

That flow applies order to something so disordered that it is nearly unimaginable. Radcats rejoice in understanding that not only could God program that amazing flow of time in such a way that it could be reprogrammed any time He wanted to speed it up, slow it down, insert a miracle, undo the harm a sin caused, or, simply stop all Creation dead in its tracks and listen to real angels sing an “*Hallelujah Chorus*” for an eon or so.

Within that flow, we are each allotted a certain amount of time. There are billions of whirling, interwoven paths each of us weaves our way through to our own individual Judgment at the end of our own time, as well as the Big, Final Judgment at the end of all time. Prayers can speed up or slow down the whirlpool to let people either die sooner, while they’re in a state of Grace that’s about to evaporate, or live longer to reach the state of Grace they’re on their way to attaining.

We “*bank*” time by depositing good works. That helps counteract bad things in the broad flow of time that goes from Creation to The End.

Banked time restores time and opportunities destroyed by the consequences of sins. Prayers alter the Time Program so that some people have more time than they ordinarily would have had to make amends.

After God put time in order, He programmed beings who’d think they knew what time it was. Saints provide proof that time is alterable by prayer. Mother Theresa reported that once, when dealing with a dying man in India, she realized that she needed a rare type of medicine. At that very moment in time, a nun came into the room carrying a basket of medicines donated from America. On the top of the basket was exactly the medicine needed.

Her prayers, at one moment in time, had been answered by Time Angels working right then and there *and* weeks or months before.

## **The Catholic Church is God’s Time Machine.**

Time machines in books and movies let people move back and forth in time. God’s Time Machine is exactly the opposite. One of the Church’s main missions is to provide one consistent thing on earth. The Only Church Jesus Founded is a divine tuning fork that vibrates unchanging truth through time. False notes are easily compared, and found to be out of tune.

God programmed time so that histories would be produced to let us learn about the effects of causes. History tells us what works and what doesn’t work. Each of us can look at communist systems, for instance, and see that, in all of history, they did more harm than good. Another pattern shows how big governments sink into tyranny.

Heresies show patterns of disobedience when compared to God’s Time Machine. Every heresy since Simon Magus has been an unoriginal distortion or elimination, or an unauthorized addition to, Catholic doctrine. Heretics gain monetary, political, or sexual advantage by twisting bad into good and vice versa.

Past errors help honest people identify current errors. Those who study history honestly are led toward the Catholic Church. To paraphrase Newman, “*to be steeped in history is to be Catholic.*” God made time, and made mankind with the ability to record things that happened in it, to provide a pathway to Him. Those who act contrary to what history teaches condemn themselves. She is the constant, eternal argument against every evil. For that, she is perennially crucified by those who choose any evil.

The Catholic Church put time in greater harmony with space when Pope Gregory’s calendar was instituted. More importantly for us, The Church makes and remakes time for believers, right here and now. The Church divided time into B.C. and A.D. so all the worlds’ people would know what time it was in history and what time it was in our lives, each of which has a B.C. and, hopefully, an A.D.



## B.C. also stands for “Before Confession”.

B.C. not only stands for “Before Christ” but also for “Before Confession”. Time before Confession is a period of incertitude. Even the most hardened unbeliever has nagging doubts about the final destination of his or her soul. Memories of things done wrong can be so overpowering that people think it doesn’t matter how they spend the rest of the time they have, God will never forgive them. For Catholic Fundamentalists *and* Radcats, real time begins at the end of each Confession.

Good Catholics share Aquinas’s belief that Confession ensures salvation. We are comforted because the priest who tells us “*I absolve you of your sins.*” is a living link in a bloodied but unbroken chain that stretches back to the Apostles, Ordained by Jesus. The Catholic priest in that living link has awesome authority in this world and the next.

For sin to be forgiven, its damage has to be undone, internally, externally, spiritually, and physically. To Radcats, a priest’s Absolution reverses cause and effect processes in the spiritual and physical worlds. He repairs damages to the sinner’s soul *and* whatever or whomever has been sinned against.

When a priest gives Absolution, Radcats believe that Christ’s spirit within His priest unleashes angels. As many as necessary race through time and space to weave the forgiven sin into a magnificent, humanity-wide tapestry that praises He Who makes “*all things work together for good*”.

Catholic priests are the most powerful men on earth. Most priests are too humble to talk about the power the Absolution they give has over angels who are continually directed by the Sacrament of Confession to build a better world.

Forgiveness implies foreknowledge on the part of God. He knows that if we are going to receive Absolution, then the negative consequences of our sin have to be eliminated. If we are not going to be reconciled to him for forty or fifty years after the sin in a death-bed confession, He may straighten things out immediately, but we aren’t forgiven unless we do the right thing before the end.

We should all be reminded that our remaining time is happier if we confess our sins promptly. Believers must always remember that sin is never, never justified by knowing that God will put it to good use.

The most important period of time in all Creation is the time after our last Confession. The time between our last Confession and our soul being called away determines where we spend eternity.

At the moment of death, throngs of demons try to drag away the soul they have worked to weaken. Simultaneously, a phalanx of angels protects it. Dante tells us that if souls who leave Purgatory look back, they don’t get out. From this, Radcats conclude that, at the moment of death, we must look forward only.

The way we spend time after our last confession determines who wins. Only the most wrong-headed would not want to have that power used for their benefit.

## **Radcats think they've discovered a new kind of angel or angelic attribute.**

Angels represented in statues and paintings travel through space to do God's will. Radcats suggest there is either another kind of angel, or that angels have another kind of ability.

They call them Time Angels. If an artist were to draw them, they would have clock hand hands and wings made from the leaves of calendars.

They zoom through time to make forgiven sins work for good. In the mechanics of salvation, their work is what spares the forgiven from damnation. Confession is not only good for our soul, but also for the souls of all who had been touched by what was once our sin. When we understand that, confession becomes a cleansing so thorough that there is absolutely nothing left to feel guilty about, except in the minds of those who don't understand the thoroughness of the cleansing.

Again, that does not mean that we should sin. If we ever thought sin would somehow be good, and commit sin for that reason, we are being presumptuous, disrespectful, and have something else to confess.

We only escape from the slippery slopes if we sincerely repent for wrongdoing. Only the most insane would risk irritating God by playing games with Confession. If we try to use God's power for earthly ends, as Simon Magus did, Time Angels would be set to work against us, rather than for us. There's no way to win a fight with angels who have all the time in the world.

The most constant thing in life is comforting: the time we have left is always less than it was before. With the passing of every moment, there's less time that we have to spend avoiding sin. The closer we are to death, the happier the Heaven-bound should be. Confession gives us a clean slate when we want. Even with only a short time left, Confession gives us what we need for our souls to leave our body with the qualities necessary for salvation. We can get those qualities from a priest at Confession in only a few well-timed micro-seconds at the end of our time on earth.

## **Greek time was different than Hebrew time.**

Saturn was the Greeks' oldest God. His original name was "*Chronos*", or "*Time*". He was the son of Uranus (God of The Heavens) and Titaea, (The Earth). By implication, time for the Greeks came into being nine months after Uranus and Titaea reached puberty.

The Greeks did, at least, recognize time as an entity. They did not understand that God can change time, and work throughout time with angels who handle its operations. In the complicated maze of Greek theology, the Time God was one of 17 major Gods. Hebrews more correctly saw, and see, One God. Time is an angelic operation under the control of One God, not the Greek plethora of divinities.

Greeks and Hebrews agree that time did have a beginning. Since many of the Greeks traced their ancestries back to the Gods, their time, like the Hebrew's, began within human memory.

## **Time can go backwards. It also goes faster as we get older.**

The push of a flashlight's button sends current through a filament. It gets so hot that it broadcasts light, which is bounced out by the reflector. God may have programmed creation by making that process go backwards.

Radcats think it's possible that the light which has left the flashlight can be collected, bounced backwards through the lens, sent through the filament, and be reconstituted into the chemical components of the battery.

When Radcats apply that idea to Creation, they conclude that He may have begun with the end result of the universe, and gone backwards, step by step. We don't know if we're living in a beam of time that's going out from the beginning, or if we're in a beam that's going back from the end of the beam, toward the battery. Merlin, the Druid magician in King Arthur's Court, was said to have "*lived backwards in time*".

Some Radcats think that we move back and forth in time, just like alternating current through wires. To them, our movement in time is like the amber waves of grain, swaying back and forth, activity with only an illusion of change.

We may picture time as a river, a popular concept from Greece through Wolfe's *Of Time and the River*. Our lives could actually be in, or be, one of the many, many whirlpools and eddies that actually move *upstream* along the fringes of every downstream flow. Those who study moving liquids know about laminar flow, in which the fluid near the wall of a pipe doesn't move at all or moves very slowly. An incidental observation shows that when a river widens, it slows down. At that point, does more water eddy upstream? A nation at war has a low crime rate. The same nation at peace has more crime. When we're not using our time as well as we should, we tend to go backwards, as well.

When we leave our body, our soul goes to realms beyond. As we approach the separation, our soul begins to accelerate before it spins off to judgment. Radcats think it's a fact that time actually does go faster as we age. Time speeds up incredibly in the seconds before death. We travel backwards, and then "fast forward" through time so quickly that "*our lives flash before our eyes*" in an instant.

Radcats are not surprised that all of humanity could be utterly backwards about something as basic as the flow of time. Such errors have happened before. In the late 1800s, electricity became a vital part of economic life. During the years that electrical theory was developed, light bulbs were invented, cities electrified, batteries moved vehicles, and the world was wired. All the while, brilliant men incorrectly believed that the electron stream which

powered their own inventions flowed from negative to positive. Before that, people who thought the world was flat sailed around the world. People have often been wrong about the basics, but still made progress.

Radcats understand that one of God's most amazing feats was to have programmed a world in which people can appear to make progress and do some things right while being absolutely wrong at the very same time. He knew that vanity could not exist if men could not freely think their delusions to be based on reality.

When believers begin to understand how powerful He has to be to program that, smarter people fall on their knees in fear and trembling, praying to use whatever time they have left to make amends, beg forgiveness, and throw themselves utterly upon the mercy of The Court.

### **Use time wisely. Be good. Work hard. Judge well.**

The earliest division between men was the separation of Cain and Abel. Later, Jesus described the two types of men as sheep and goats. Another time, He compared us to wheat and weeds. In and of themselves, sheep and wheat are useless. They are only important because their rightful owners can make use of them.

Differences between the saved and the damned are neither inborn nor permanent. A sinner can turn to the light or the righteous to darkness in the twinkling of an eye. A soul zooming into the mouth of Hell can ricochet off angels, or their human cousins, prayers, and bounce into safe territory. Five virgins who didn't realize that foolishness leads directly to damnation can be locked out of Heaven in an instant. The Son can give us extra time to find truth. The barren fig tree was given more time to become productive, but only after someone freely agreed to work on it.

Our souls are saved if we work for the Kingdom. We should get to work quickly, because we don't know how much time we have, and time is deceptive. A boy of ten has an endless summer. A busy, older man has about a week in the same three months. His mind is so busy processing that he loses touch with how little time he has left. His time zooms by. He only has a few minutes.

Each of us is given all the time we need to decide whom we will obey, Programmer or De-programmer. At seven, children in the Iron Age reached the age of reason and could tell right from wrong. That was before Public Education.

Still, most of us have more than six decades to make the decisions that affect where we spend all the time that there is after we reach the age of reason. To use that time wisely, we are commanded to be "as cunning as snakes" so that the other side doesn't devour our soul.

## It's right to judge.

Those on the other side try to keep us from defending ourselves from soul-destroying attacks. One of their methods is to demean the process of making judgments by glorifying moral neutrality. *"It's wrong to judge."* is one of their ongoing attacks on truth and our ability to find it.

Moral neutrality is a form of cowardice. It offends the Program. He told us specifically, *"The lukewarm water, I spit out of my mouth."* Current Technology Translation is not needed to understand that passage. At best, such people are condemned to eternity in a tepid cuspidor.

Seemingly well-intentioned people enjoy bemoaning the fact that many are being hurt by the actions of a bureaucrat or a bureaucracy. Such bubbleheads plaintively whine: *"Don't those people know how much harm they're doing?"* Their irrational implication is that if they only knew, they would stop.

We must reply to wretched silliness: *"Of course they know that they are hurting us. They hate us and they want to destroy us. They are our enemies, and that's what our enemies do."*

Lost souls are afraid to pass such judgment. They corrode their souls by endlessly *"studying the problem"* and *"defining the terms"*, often at taxpayer expense. They ignore God's instructions to use time wisely and be fruitful. Lukewarm souls proclaim their duty to be *"nonjudgmental"* even as babies are torn to pieces within the womb, older children are molested, and peoples' lives are destroyed by tyrants. Such people are dangerous enemies of liberty and freedom. They can only love their enemies by pretending that they are good when they are bad. That kind of *"love"* is a cowardly lie told by cowardly liars.

On the other hand, those able to judge how dangerous and deadly bad people are, and can *then* love them, are doing something miraculous with their allotment of time.

## Sheep have better time perception than goats.

Animals are beings programmed to satisfy appetites immediately. Those who interfere with an eating animal have a good chance of getting bitten, gored, kicked, clawed, or trampled. When we sin, our perception of time and space is like an eating animal's. As our perception of time becomes more animal-like, we become more animal-like. *"I need it, now!"*

Pigs were programmed so that we could watch them eat and understand how disgusting greed is. Goats exist to show us how silly satyrs look. Who can look at Hugh Hefner without snickering?

When our sense of time and space is reduced to the immediate, sin and error are sure to follow. The immediate moment is all the time that low-level sinners are aware of when about to sin. Titillation blinds sinners to the consequences of their actions. We know this is true because we find ourselves saying *"Slow down."* to those we don't want to see making a mistake.

One way to avoid sin is to remember that, when tempted, a moment is merely a moment; and, in what will seem like only a very few moments, judgment will come. After judgment, there will be many, many moments.

People with the broadest sense of time use their own time to help others. They are the least likely to sin. Those who give away time without regard for material gain do best. Greedy people steal the time of others. Some do it with outright slavery. Others tax their neighbor to subsidize their own uselessness and inefficiency. The result is the same, precious time is stolen by liars and thieves.

Making ourselves aware of long lengths of time deters sin. In secular occupations, historians are likely to be good because they are more aware of both time *and* the consequences of mistakes. On the other hand, their stamp of approval is often so valued that they are given great temptations to lie about the efficacy of policies that they know will fail.

Sinners are led into the trap of believing that *“There’s no time like the present!”* before the jaws of hell slam shut. They are discouraged from understanding that an eternity in Heaven is indescribably better than any present that we could possibly have here.

### **The best salespeople understand time.**

The best salesmen’s most valued expertise is their skill at understanding a buyer’s sense of time. First, a good salesman sells urgency. Then, he sells the goods or services. Sellers can sense when buyers want to do something quickly. This feeling of immediacy is encouraged by good salesmen.

In a nutshell, those who try to lead others to Jesus are selling time. We love our neighbors, and want them to spend all the time there is in Heaven.

We make our lives into *“salesmen’s samples”* of His power. Thinking about time and eternity encourages us to do, not just think about doing, good.

One of the best ways to spend time is to ponder that what we have left of it in this life is shrinking and how much there is in the time and world to come. It is a sin to waste time.

No saint is on record as saying: *“You’ve got all the time in the world. Fritter away as much of it as you want.”* If we realize how valuable it is, we won’t waste it. Properly valuing time teaches another lesson. When we more fully understand that we are made in His image, it becomes apparent that only lunatics could think that God would waste billions of years watching microbes turn into mammoths.

None of us knows how much time we have left. We don’t want to play a spiritual Russian roulette where we think we can sin a little longer and get away with it because we’ll always have time to ask forgiveness. As mentioned, St. Augustine got away with it *“Save my soul, O Lord, but not yet.”* But, he’s St. Augustine.

We often have to explain why God allows so many people to lie. One reason God allows the venal, lying news media to exist is that they remind us, every day, about how frequently sudden, unexpected death visits people. The media reminds us that people often die without even a few seconds to ask forgiveness. News stories also let us know that during sudden death, pain may be so overwhelming that we are unable to ask forgiveness.

The Loving Programmer has arranged things so that the institutions of the other side are used to show us that it pays to invest time wisely, not spend it foolishly.

### **All crime is theft of time.**

Boiled down, all crime is theft of time. Birth control users steal whole lifetimes. Abortionists will steal nearly as much time from a life for a few hundred dollars. Lesser murderers steal smaller portions of lifetimes. Child molesters destroy long stretches of lives. Polygamists, whether they marry many partners at the same time or marry them serially, steal time from spouses. Thieves steal the time that was spent earning the money to buy what they stole. Birth control steals eternity from future generations. Greed is taking more time than we have a right to.

The time a parent spends with a child is precious. Most of us cringe when we hear of a young parent dying, knowing that his or her life is cut short, and the children have lost the precious time they need with their parent.

It's harsh to contemplate, but sometimes, we are better off dead. If we are about to fall out of a precarious state of grace, it's far better to die before falling permanently out of it.

Time is often distorted to allow and encourage sin. People feel freer to sin when time is lengthened so much that God seems incidental, if not slow. "Well, if *I* lived for *twenty billion years*, *I* could have made the universe, myself." say the arrogant as they do as they will.

The Other Side has built complex, time-wasting, tax-supported systems to teach evolution, environmentalism, humanism, socialism, communism, and other interlocking webs of lies. Public education steals time from young citizens, forcing them to waste decades learning about lies. Meaningless certification programs steal more time from students by forcing them to pay tuition to unnecessary teachers and schools so that they, themselves, may obtain well-paid and often unnecessary positions in often unnecessary schools.

Mindless "*community projects*" encourage millions of self-centered vainies to waste time on sure-to-fail, collectivist boobery that distracts them from their own children. Taxes wasted on failed programs measure how much taxpayers' time on earth is stolen. Radcats believe that unfair taxation exists so that God can easily calculate exactly how much punishment each tax thief deserves in His final accounting.

### **Judgment is feared more when it can take more time.**

If a court could only sentence a person to a few minutes in jail, more crimes would be committed. Fear of losing time keeps people in line.

God will send each of us to agony or ecstasy for all the time there is. That's why smarter people fear Him more than anything. Far-sighted people spend their time obeying His commandments. They build up Heaven Credits to avoid an eternity of pain and suffering.

Actions that are pro-God build up Heaven Credits. It seems like we who live in freer countries are getting off easy.

Those who live in politically oppressive, God-hating regimes like those of Nero or Castro can earn endless Heaven Credits. Going to Church in Cuba or Venezuela, while knowing that one may be punished by being deprived of food, housing, and medicine, gets more Heaven Credits than attending one in Chicago. An employee of a left-wing State University gets more credit for going to church than the member of a church choir in a town that's not dominated by socialists.

A believer in Ohio who makes a moral decision that playing golf is as important as going to church is making as big a time decision as he can handle. Will he get as much time away from punishment and as much time in joy as the brave Cuban who bravely walks past the secret police to attend Mass, knowing that he may have to spend years suffering for the privilege of making Truth a part of himself?

### **Time turns into history. History is made up of periods.**

Mankind's first historical period was between Creation and the Flood. God made beings with free will and they blew it. When Cain killed Abel, it became apparent that people had so much freedom they could freely choose to kill immediate family members. *"It wasn't that bad"*, insist the devil's disciples. *"At the time, who else was there?"* Murderers still kill their brothers, their kinship is just not as apparent.

The period between The Flood and the Tower of Babel was the next period. One-world government grew bigger than dinosaurs and men enslaved their brothers. It was the age of Cain. God ended this period by overthrowing the first one-world government and the first big public works project in the plains of Shinar. He then confused mankind with many languages.

The third period came between Babel and Moses. As the linguistically divided peoples developed separate governments, they had to worry about revolts and invasions. That forced some leaders to treat their own citizens better. Still, governments tended to become as oppressive and tyrannical as they could.

God began the fourth period when he inspired Moses and Aaron to say to the personification of big government: *"Let my people go!"* Moses ended an era in which big government was believed to have achieved final victory over freedom and had the Pyramids to prove it. The fourth period began when it was made plain that God didn't want a big bureaucracy bossing his favorite people around.

One of the reasons that God protects the Jewish people so faithfully is that the best of them bear endless witness to His preference of freedom over government enslavers.

Mary began the last time, our time. She brought Christ to earth. That reversed the original order of Creation, in which woman came from man and man came from God. That hadn't worked out very well.

God gave Mary a choice, not the command He gave Eve. That was His way of showing men how women should be treated. That always turns out better.



Mary, echoing Abraham, Elijah, and Moses, said “*Yes. I will be The Handmaid of The Lord.*” when God’s angel asked Her to do His will. Her mission was to download The Program in human form, the Messiah. The Program could be accessed by anyone who wanted, after that.

Mary’s Son brought a revolutionary split between the Church and the State. Before Christ, religion and government were intertwined and mutually supportive. After Christ, Church and state were often separated. The Kingdom of God could only be gained by those who put it ahead of earthly allegiance.

Mary’s obedience allowed God to renew the world with two unusual notions. One was that the physical world was simply an obsession for the spiritually retarded. The other notion was His bizarre command to love our enemies. That destroyed the moral underpinnings of slavery. God hates slavery because slaves can’t exercise their will as freely, and that’s what He put us here to do.

## **Mary began a better time than Eve.**

Because of Mary, our souls could be saved. Radcats suggest a mechanical explanation. When Mary’s water broke in Bethlehem, every person touched by a molecule of it was partly baptized. Trillions of history’s most Holy Water atoms still circulate, washing away evil.

Mary’s choice extended the covenants with Noah, Abraham, and Moses to every person who sought God. Her obedience allowed God to save every person on earth who would do His will. Mary’s decision let God update the old User Agreement. The Church and the Bible it produced became roadmaps through time and space to a spiritual realm beyond the physical world and its political authorities. Christ’s upper-level programming made a truly New World visible to the faithful.

The new User Agreement boiled down to “*Love God and your neighbor; obey the teachings of The Church, and your soul gets to go to Heaven.*” The better that believers obey, the higher their place in Heaven.

Those who accepted The Program saw and felt the pain caused by those who ran the governments around them. Loving those responsible for pain and destruction became the new, higher goal. Having a good day at work came to mean that you labored to love those who enslaved, taxed, and regulated you without mercy.

After Mary, people freely chose to operate in this new Kingdom while their minds and bodies operated in the old. He provided the highest level of programming that any human being was programmed to understand.

This new Kingdom became attainable because Mary chose to freely and completely do His will. Just as Cain manifested Eve’s disobedience, Christ crystallized Mary’s choice to obey. Catholics revere Mary. Without her, Christ’s forgiveness could have not come to earth.

## God's time is different than ours.

We briefly mentioned the First Eucharistic Prayer, where *“an angel takes the offering to an altar in Heaven”*. This does not take any time. The offering is taken and returned instantly. This is possible because God operates independently of the *“bubble”* of time in which the universe operates, just as He is able to operate outside of the physical laws with which the world works.

Similarly, souls are created at the *“moment”* of their conception. A similar *“moment”* is all that's necessary to grant absolution. All the Sacraments, from Baptism to Last Rites, are instantaneous.

Most of us cannot think outside of time and space because we live in time and space, the way a fish lives in a river. Seeing as the fish sees, we can dimly sense there are ospreys overhead, and clawed beasts in the streambed beneath, but we cannot discover any more about angels and demons than is revealed to us by the Power and Mercy of God.

In order to learn about the eternal life beyond the bubble of time and space in which we live, we must study the saints with whom He has shared information about Himself. When we tire of studying things in the bubble, and, we should get tired of that because we must to get beyond it if we are to be saved, we must study The Programmer. We best learn about Him from His favorite people, the Holy Saints.

Every Radcat knows that the poorest, dumbest saints are far ahead of the richest, smartest sinners. Who would be foolish enough to prefer going to judgment with Bill Gate's billions rather than with Mother Theresa's Heaven credits?



## Part II Simplifying Human History

*“As you grow closer to God, your life will become simpler.” Advice to St. Therese.*

# Chapter One

## Human history between Adam and the Flood.

Adam to The Loving Programmer: *"I'd rather do it myself."*

Adam's first invention was a series of names for animals. God cranked out animals until Adam could no longer keep track of them, somewhere around the millionth beetle.

*"That's all the beetles Adam and his children will ever need."* God had no reason to make any more in a People-Centered Creation. The number of animal species, and there may be more than a million beetles, alone, indicates Adam's original, pre-sin brain capacity.

His next invention was blame. *"She made me eat the apple,"* Adam said, inventing finger-pointing before he invented covering up. To do that, he invented sewing to fasten fig leaves together. Eve quickly glommed onto Adam's inventions. *"The serpent made me do it,"* she told God, strutting around in what she thought was stylish haberdashery, topped with a rakish green hat with a defiant tilt.

That ended mankind's first creative period in which names, shame, and blame were invented.

The snake, by the way, didn't go away. Its ongoing manifestations include the sub-microscopic, snake-like spirochetes that destroy every human mind that lets sin into it. Each person is a living Garden of Eden. Evil has destroyed billions of Gardens of Edens.

## How Adam and his family learned so much so fast.

Lost souls say that it took millions or billions of years for humanity to evolve from caveman to hunter/gatherer to farmer. Radcats and Catholic Fundamentalists find far faster technical evolution in Genesis, 3:21, *"Yahweh God made clothes out of skins for the man and his wife. . ."*

God wanted human beings to be able to protect themselves from the elements. In the process of making their leather clothes, He also taught them everything they'd need to know to replace them. God, in the process of dressing Adam and Eve in the skins of cattle, gave them all the technology they'd need to make their own clothes out of leather.

The passage tells us that God taught Adam and Eve skills like farming, animal husbandry, knife-making, skinning, tanning, sewing and all the collateral skills they'd need to be able to make their own clothes out of leather when they needed replacements.

Whether it took mere microseconds to download the information they'd need directly into their minds, or angels took a little longer to show them the way, Adam and Eve had the tools and skills to turn hides into leather shortly after they were evicted.

This interpretation is validated by the fact that Abel was a working shepherd only a few years after his parents left the Garden. People were already utilizing cattle program, mentioned several times in *Genesis*.

Radcats think that angels taught Adam and Eve some of what they'd need to know about surviving in the world. Memories of angelic teachers survived in names like Demeter and Vulcan, who instructed our ancestors in farming and forging.

In the early years, mankind was able to make fast technological progress because the language with which God spoke to Adam and Eve was closer to God's super-clear Source Code. Even after The Fall, the language had such clarity that Adam and Eve learned all the production techniques they'd need very quickly in His graduate classes on Clothing.

As we will see when discussing The Flood, both geologic and human history took place in timelines that the Biblical records in Genesis. We have a duty to explain the fullness of Catholic Fundamentalism, in which both Church and Bible are utterly and literally true, to partial believers. We should do this for our own good, as well. Souls who are not moving toward God may drift away.

## **The first people would have learned even faster if their words had worked better.**

When God gave Adam the joy of naming things, each name perfectly fit both Adam's brain and the thing named. Before the Fall, Adam's words were a condensation of God's words, his program a smaller version of God's Program. At the eviction, God took some of Adam's linguistic accuracy away. If Adam could have understood how much he'd lost when he and Eve were thrown out of the Garden, the father of Cain might have murdered Eve right then and there.

To protect Adam from the full realization of his loss at The Fall, God gave him words with many meanings, and many meanings for each word, instead of having a perfect word for each thing and movement.

The ongoing mental confusion caused by synonyms and homonyms kept Adam from fully understanding how far he'd fallen. He was so busy trying to make sense out of things that he could no longer as well. He could no longer fully understand anything. His IQ fell. Since it was hard to be objective, Adam's lazier children became subjective. Since then, lazy people have thought their opinions are as good as facts.

Now that technology helps us understand that words are descriptions for both God and human programs, we can think better. We can grow closer to God.

## **Cain & Abel.**

The firstborn son of an unborn son was a crystallization of his parents' disobedience. He was such an extreme example of "*the sins of the fathers are visited upon the sons*" that of him it could be said: "the sins of the father *became* the son".

Abel was the first shepherd to be loved by God in a line of shepherds that would include Abraham, Lot, Laban, Isaac, Rachel, Jacob, Esau, Moses, his father-in-law, Amos, Jesse and David. God's own Son is often referred to as the "*Good Shepherd*". The first people the angels called to see the Baby Jesus were shepherds. The Psalmist teaches "*The Lord is my shepherd.*"

Outside the Bible, there were "Shepherd Kings" in Egypt. There was even a "Shepherd God." Hammurabi wrote: "*I am Hammurabi . . . the winner of victory for his Lord Merodach, the Shepherd.*" Shepherds were also the first called to the appearance of Mithra.

Shepherds got off to a bad start. The first shepherd was murdered by first big brother, the first dirt farmer. Cain's wretched bitterness limited him to dealing with Plant Programs. He was so bitter and unhappy that Radcats assume that he was the first far-left vegetarian, muttering endlessly himself about how bad things were. He was too self-centered to handle animals profitably. He was always beating and kicking them.

While Cain grubbed around for roots and berries, Abel worked with the vastly more complicated Animal Programs. Tanning leather led to cutting down trees to get the tannic acid in their bark. That led to lumbering, transporting, and basic chemistry. Herding led to fencing while selective breeding became the pathway to understanding genetics. Butchering led to knives, which evolved into steel. Shearing led to two knives in one, scissors. Abel worked with fencing, building, training shepherds, and lots of other complicated activities. He learned about milking, which led to developing waterproof containers. New uses for wool and hair brought about weaving and dyeing.

### **The more things Abel did, the more Cain hated him.**

God liked Abel. "*Abel is sacrificing cattle to me. He's giving me gifts he really worked for. He says 'Thank you.' like he means it. All I get from Cain are pouts, gripes and a few raggedy bunches of plants. Cain just sulks.*" Cain hated not being loved for being lazy and ungrateful. One of the greatest theatrical portraits of Cain was farmer, not rancher, Jud, played by Rod Steiger in *Oklahoma!* The musical was popular because in it, Abel kills Cain in a theatrical show that perfectly displays 1950s American arrogance; "*We Americans know better than God. Abel should have killed Cain!*"

Cain's kids are still so angry and envious that they lust to kill everyone better, or better off, every time they get the chance. The French, Russian, Chinese, Cambodian, and other Communist Revolutions were Cain killing Abel multiplied by millions. Once, Cain killed with a rock. Today, he crashes airplanes he's not smart enough to make into buildings he's not smart enough to build.

The children of Cain hate to love and love to hate. They are frightening. In response, Scripture teaches: "*Be not afraid*". Radcats take that to mean that a forgiving person murdered by one of Cain's kids gets a free pass to Heaven.

The second lesson? If smarter Abel did lord it over Cain, he shouldn't have. French and Russian aristocrats shouldn't have been wearing gleaming silk and bone-white lace when workers couldn't afford to wash their rough burlap. "*Don't flaunt it.*" is always good advice.

The third? God told us to love our neighbors. When on earth, He made no distinction between Cain and Abel types among our neighbors. "*The rain,*" He said, "*falls on both the good and the bad.*" On the other hand, He didn't say that we shouldn't move to places where we'd have nicer neighbors. After all, that *is* where we want to spend eternity.

The story of Cain and Abel was retold by the descendants of Noah after the Flood and after Babel. The story was fit into many traditions. Romans retold it as the murder of Remus by his brother, Romulus. Remus was killed because he ridiculed Romulus's low, militarily useless wall by jumping over it. Like Romulus, Cain's children still hate to have their public works mocked, especially if they're useless.

Cain and Abel also reappear in German mythology. Baldur, the proverbial "*good son*", was killed by his brother, Hod. Interestingly, Baldur's brother was literally blind, while Cain and Romulus were only figuratively blind. The story was taken to Germany by people who wended their way there from Assyria via Turkey after the Ten Northern Tribes were sent there.

Cain was the first murderer, Abel was the first martyr. That made him either the first person to get to Heaven or the one with the longest stay in the part of Hades where those among the dead who were to be saved waited for Christ to descend and release them after His Resurrection.

## What is the mark of Cain?

Cain's mark is rarely as obvious as the fairly common names "Kane", "Keane", "Cain", "Caine", "McKean", and "McCain", among us. Radcats think that the "*mark*" is internal. Cain's mark is one, or a combination, of genetic, spiritual, chemical, bacterial, or viral corruptions that lets ego overpower love. The mark can range from excessive adrenalin or testosterone to syphilis.

Radcats wonder if Cain's mind was destroyed by syphilis contracted from bestiality. His infection caused wiring and chemical changes in his mind that allowed the other side's hate to take over. Did that syphilitic mark of Cain passed to his descendents, explaining Lamech's later rage? He killed a man for wounding him and a boy for striking him.

Unlike the rest of us, syphilitics don't question themselves. They move through life with blind certitude, striding arrogantly through the wrecked lives piled up around them. From the first syphilitic to Nero to Hitler, syphilitics have been the Devil's destroying demons, slaking their thirst for blood in their neighbors.

Those famous syphilitics are the tip of the iceberg. Below them, millions of small-time Cains, like Al Capone, and a million other power, drug, and sex addicts ran, and run, various, vicious enterprises.



God specifically told us that we could not kill Cain. By implication, we cannot exterminate his evil children, no matter how they're marked. Jesus reinforced that with His command to love our neighbors and our enemies. We are required to love Cain's numerous offspring, even if they're aborting, taxing, and micro-managing us to death instead of simply killing us.

In every age, Cain's most powerful children use governments to destroy the children of Abel. Their bureaucracies work to destroy life and freedom. They tend to be led by those filled with hatred, bitterness, and a deep, abiding desire for vengeance against God and those who believe themselves to have been made in His image.

The children of Cain hate the Roman Catholic Church and its supporters more than anything on earth. Radcats think Cain's kids are a hoot. *"The sooner they kill me, and the more I get to suffer, the more quickly I get to a better place in Heaven!"*

## **Cain's vicious children were the least of the pre-Flood evils.**

Before the Flood, fallen angels were having illicit relations with women on earth. These fallen angels, worse than today's child molesters, perverted the miraculously complicated replicating programs with which the children of Eve could create new generations of Free Will Creatures.

By the time of the Flood, the free-will programs of everyone but Noah and his family had been corrupted by breeding with fallen angels. Only Noah and his family carried on the human bloodlines. The rest of what looked like people actually were Neanderthals, or worse. God washed away everyone who had become "corrupted".

The word "*corrupted*" is used in Genesis, 6:12 to describe what happened to the genetic structure of every "person" except Noah and his family. "*Corruption*" is an Iron Age word so descriptive that it has the same meaning in current technology when applied to computer programs and data files as it did when applied to the people program.

Many Greek mythologies passed memories of the pre-Flood creatures to our own time. Examples abound. Neptune, who fell from Heaven to become God of the sea, gave King Minos a magnificent white bull. His wife, Pasiphae, fell in love with it. She had Daedalus design and build an obscene, cow-like container that would allow her to have relations with the bull. Their offspring was the Minotaur who devoured young people.

Such twisted children of fallen angels and the daughters of Eve were not what God had wanted when He'd written out the Free Will scenario. These monstrous mutant creatures, the Bible's "*Nephilim*", were physically, mentally, and spiritually overwhelming enough to force humans to do what they wanted. "*We are Gods!*" was what they made people believe. "*Worship and obey us!*" was what they forced people to do.

During the Flood, God waged war on two fronts, spiritual and physical. The great archangels, St. Michael, St. Raphael, and St. Gabriel led the hosts of Heaven against spirits fallen



so far they fought their own Creator. At the same time, He had the Flood wash away the “giants of the earth”, like the Neanderthals and dinosaurs.

Radcat breakthrough: the mysterious Nephilim mentioned in Genesis included both dinosaurs *and* Neanderthals.

The fallen angels “*married as many women as they chose*”. The Nephilim (Gen, 6:4), were offspring of women and the angels who fell into sin. They filled the earth with bizarre life-forms. Radcats suggest that Dinosaurs actually *were* the most grotesque among the Nephilim.

What better form would the offspring of the Spirit of Rage and a human being take than Tyrannosaurus Rex, with powerful jaws and deadly teeth? Their tiny forearms were useless for meaningful accomplishment. Huge, clawed hind legs were only good at disemboweling and destroying.

The child born of a woman and the fallen angel of Gluttony could be portrayed by nothing better than a being as bloated as a Brontosaurus. Its tiny little brain and huge, swollen body wonderfully symbolizes untrammelled gluttony. Greedy people still prey upon the gluttonous just as Brontosauri were devoured by Tyrannosauri. With their tiny forearms, useless for work, and their huge, ripping teeth, each Tyrannosaurus perfectly pictures greed.

Radcats believe that between the Fall and the Flood, seven basic dinosaur types were spawned. Each was the living, breathing physical form of a cross between one of the Seven Deadly sins in demonic form interbred with human women. This miscegenation birthed a myriad of evil hybrids that dominated the earth. We know the more human-like as Neanderthals, Java Man, and all the other excuses for evolution that their spiritual descendents are forever digging up.

Today, the accursed creatures are all in Hell, gnawing forever on the damned. Their remains, even their footprints, are still in stone for all to see. Other remains are in our collective memory. The Bible mentions “*Leviathan*”, with a “*tail like a cedar tree*”. Another leftover lives in the memory of the dragon killed by Beowulf in our language’s oldest story. Another is the dragon killed by St. George.

Unbelievers smugly ask “*How could such monsters have survived when The Bible is clear that the Flood killed all living things?*” Radcats think someone hid some dinosaur eggs in the Ark. They became the handful of dino/dragons known to our ancestors after the Flood. Like the tree-tailed beast described in the Old Testament, only dinosaurs fit such descriptions.

We get a better perspective on Recent Creation when we understand that Noah and the other people on the Ark knew dinosaurs/nephilim/dragons personally. They passed on memories of fire-breathing dragons that belched methane and lit it by clicking their flinty teeth together, or with sparks they produced, like a high-powered electric eel, or that they had peizo-electric crystals for ignition.

Angry pterodactyls and pterosaurs with 15 meter wingspans, as big as F-16s, swooped and snatched away hapless humans before The Flood. The personification of one deadly sin was writ large in the giant sloths whose smaller cousins kept their name after The Flood.

The most human-like of the nephilim were Neanderthal-type creatures. They looked, and often acted, somewhat human. The Flood made them part of the sands of time. Not one, single Neanderthal is left among us.

Radcats wonder if Cain was the first of the Nephilim. They think it's possible that the snake may have seduced Eve in more ways than one.

## **The Nephilim didn't last long.**

It is insane to think that God would twiddle His thumbs for billions and billions of boring years while accidents turned into living structures that turned into more complicated life forms that evolved into something with the intellectual/moral ability to choose good or evil.

Would God waste a billion years? Would He waste a million? A hundred thousand? We are made in the image of God. Would any of us spend five hundred years building a simple birdhouse?

A God worth worshipping wouldn't waste one minute or a million. Our God doesn't stand in line, waiting for fish to grow legs. Maybe Zeus (Zeusidra was believed by the Sumerians to have survived the Flood), Baal, Buddha, or Sisyphus (especially, Sisyphus!) would have been satisfied doing that. But, our God wanted living, breathing people to start choosing good from evil, right from the first week. That way, He could get things ready for His Son.

Catholic Fundamentalists think that historical timelines that run into billions of years are worse than wrong. They are a grave insult to God's intelligence that drag Him down to the level of the people whose conceits won't let them see His power. The billions of years long "*dinosaur*" period, like the "caveman" period, are Confusion Concepts that the Other Side uses to hide God's power.

Radcats think dinosaur bones were programmed to be buried only in areas that dinosaur-studiers would be programmed to dig. "Would He waste time putting bones where people would never find them?" they say, enjoying the magnificent wholeness of their argument's circularity.

## **Dead Sea Scrolls pass on ancient tales of miscegenation and monsters.**

The Book of Giants was found in the Dead Sea scrolls, along with the Book of Enoch. He knew dinosaurs and Neanderthals personally, and was so good and honest that he was the first person to be taken directly to Heaven.

In the fragment labeled 1Q23, Frag. 9 + 14+15: "*They begat giants*" 4Q531 Frag.3: "*beasts and reptiles*" are mentioned. The wicked spirits also bred with animals, in 1Q23 Frag. 1 + 6: "*(two hundred) donkeys, two hundred asses, two hundred. . . rams of the) flock, two hundred goats (. . .beast of the) field from every animal, from every (bird...) (. . .) for miscegenation(. . .).*"

Myths are ancient folk-memories that record products of miscegenation. Old tales tell of the afore-mentioned minotaurs (half bull/half man), centaurs (half horse/half man), and harpies (half women/half bird). We are told of other combinations like Pan (half goat/half boy). Such satyrs could outrun human women. Medusa was the ugliest product of pre-Flood miscegenation, part woman, partly reptilian. She turned those who saw her into instant fossils.

Along the Nile, deities had the heads of birds, dogs, hippopotami, and various members of the cat family. Only the most narrow-minded will limit reality by insisting that these things are fabrications. They may be considered, like dinosaurs, as pictorial descriptions of long-ago spiritual corruptions in biological form.

A helpful intellectual rule is to take words at face value, using the Current Technology Translation of the time they were used. When we do this, we see Ulysses, David, Beowulf, and St. George as destroyers of real giants and dragons, stalwartly defending their neighbors against perverse destroyers of all that is good and decent. That's what heroes do, kill monsters.

Those on the Other Side don't mind if we think monsters are real, but they don't like stories that tell about heroes who get rid of them. The literature of our children is being purged of such tales. Every library sells or discards such books, and replaces them with the other side's latest trash.

## **The Flood was a watershed. On this side of it, an automated, people-centered creation began.**

In the beginning of this book, the newness of the rainbow was mentioned. Catholic Fundamentalists revel in the rainbow. *"Before the Flood, there was no rainbow. After the Flood, there was a rainbow."* they repeat to themselves, lost in awe at the importance of their discovery.

*"At the Flood", they insist, "either the air changed so that it would hold water vapor, or water changed so that it could appear in a gaseous state, or the essence of light changed to become comprised of all the colors of the rainbow. Or, people could suddenly see in color. Or, more than one of these changes occurred."*

Partial believers insist that there may have been rainbows before the Flood. That doesn't square with God's words. After the Flood, He said: *"I set my bow in the clouds and it shall be a sign of the Covenant between Me and man."*

*"The meaning of that passage is clear. The rainbow was a new thing."* insist full believers who know that Genesis 9:12-17 provides the first mention of *"clouds"*, as well as *"rainbows"* in The Bible.

One aspect of the Covenant was that evil spirits could no longer visit such vast corruption on us. At the same time, the world would be restructured so that we could look at it and be free to justify a wide variety of beliefs about it. We could still choose sin and error, but not be genetically mutated in personifications of that sin and error.

Radcats believe there was neither rain nor clouds before the Flood. That's why His driver, Helios, and/or Apollo, never ran into rain or fog that dampened the fire their horses pulled across the sky. Radcats think God may have automated celestial operations during The Flood.

## Unbelievers often ask

### *"Where did the water come from? Where did it go?"*

Full believers reply, "The '*sluices of Heaven*' were simple programming operations that produced huge amounts of water from underground molecular storage. When its work was finished, excess water was returned to storage. God got rid of excess water as easily as we can delete entries from our computer."

In the Bible, water before the Flood is mentioned only as coming from the ground. After the Flood, water could move through the sky and appear as clouds. Radcats think The Flood symbolized God's automation of the universe. Water was reprogrammed so that it would float in big, puffy masses. Clouds became a celestial sprinkler system and temperature control device that let God bestow and withdraw His favor anywhere on the earth so cleverly that people could ascribe natural causes or manmade causes to His climate changes.

The Flood rearranged the world so perfectly that non-believers would be free to think that they were the center of an accident. Believers simultaneously use the same information to conclude that they should be grateful to God for His kindness.

Full believers worship a God Who has the power to reprogram the long-term operation of the universe and change the way it works in the short term. In the Old Testament, He made the sun go backwards. At Fatima, Mary asked Him to have it dance around in the sky. Tens of thousands of people saw it. Hardened leftists became Catholic. The Miracle of Fatima showed that He could make the sun dance a jig if His Mother asked.

Liberals and leftists came scoffing to Fatima. There, they saw the sun dance and weave. They came away realizing how wrong they were. When we tell modern leftists what happened at Fatima, they reply "*mass hysteria*". The only "*mass hysteria*" is their flight from God.

Did the World go from flat to round during the Flood? Is that when Apollo became Lucifer and celestial automation was downloaded?

The world may have been flat until The Flood. By then, God was tired of always keeping people from falling off the edge, so He stretched it around a mostly molten iron core into the shape we see, today.

Solomon's proverbs say that the sun traverses the sky, goes to its resting place, and speeds to rise and go over the earth the next day. Radcats feel the transformation from flat to round earth must have taken place between Solomon and Copernicus, unless Solomon, like Urban VIII after him, thought it was wise not to unnecessarily offend or confuse believers with trivialities like whether or not the sun went around the earth.

It is not important when God made the change. The important thing is to realize that it could have reasonably been reprogrammed whenever He wanted.

Old legends tell us the flat earth was illuminated on a regular basis by Helios. Others say Apollo drove horses that pulled light across the sky. The charioteers were Gods to the Greeks. They loved to be worshipped as they flew across the skies. They especially liked being worshipped by women.

Like all the disobedient angels, Apollo resented God for being so much smarter and more powerful. He was angry when God replaced him with celestial automation. *"Why can't He let people worship me, too?"* he plaintively asked the other unemployed angels whose housekeeping jobs had been eliminated. God told the Hebrews, but not their Greek cousins, the answer: *"I, the Lord your God, am a jealous God."* He didn't want anything to stand between him and the men upon whom He lavished so much love, especially a bunch of uppity angels.

The earth now spun around by itself as it revolved around the sun. No more pretty girls waved, threw flowers, or followed him home after Apollo pulled the roaring blaze across the sky.

After a lot of murmuring, griping, and unionizing a few angels to *"go back to the old days, when we had important jobs"*, God had Michael put Apollo where he couldn't make more than a certain amount of trouble. For free will to exist, the other side had to be able to influence those who wanted to be influenced.

Today, God's in His Heaven. Lucifer, whose name, *"light-bearer"*, still reflects his former, Apollonian, light-bearing occupation, is in the pits of Hell. Apollo is related to Asmodeus / Appolyon, the early Hebrew *"destroyer"*.

An early Greek translation of Apollo is *"assembly"*. That indicates to Radcats that those who are angry that they can't be Gods get into politics. Radcats think that Rousseau, Marx, Lenin, Stalin, Mao, and their usually syphilitic or otherwise deranged compatriots throughout history go on worshipping Apollo in secret ceremonies.

The Trinity has a twisted reflection in the underworld. There, a perverted triad of evil is comprised of the snake, Cain, and Apollyon / Asmodeus. In Latin, incidentally, The Destroyer is Exterminan. The obvious derivative indicates his goal. Off to the side, the first temptress screeches to all who will listen, *"Disobey, disobey, disobey!"* while a discordant howl of screaming demons makes the most unholy music imaginable. Hell's noise more painful than a thousand rock concerts. St. Teresa of Avila assures us that the smell is even worse.

## Bye-bye, "antediluvian".

*"Antediluvian"* was a popular word when The Flood was widely believed to have divided the really old days from the new. Such words have been washed away by floods of new words and theories designed to minimize God and maximize government. Today, we rarely hear the word *"antediluvian"* used to describe the world before The Flood, let alone learn that all history was once divided into then and now.

The other side tries to make sure that the only thing people learn about the Genesis account of Creation is to call it a “*primitive superstition*”. Bye-bye to “*antediluvian*”.

In the 1920s, the archeologist Sir Leonard Woolley was excavating in the Middle East. He dug through layers of ever-older remains. Then, he hit a layer of clay. It was eight and a half feet thick. There were no human artifacts in that layer of clay, but there were artifacts below it. “*I have found The Flood!*” he announced.

More interesting than his discovery are the excuses other scientists have tried to make for localizing The Flood that dropped such a vast deposit. There is no way that eight and a half feet of silt were deposited by an ordinary, local flood that covered a large part of the near East. We’ve all seen television coverage of people cleaning up after big, month-long floods along the Mississippi. Even the biggest of those huge inundations don’t drop more than a few inches of dirt in their yards.

What could have moved that much silt? Bigbergs and super-tsunamis. They are an important part of Recent Creation. They moved enough mineral particles to cover vast tracts with a mile or more of mud.

## **God used bigbergs and super-tsunamis so the world would look as old as people wanted.**

Floodwater was full of dissolved minerals. It was runnier than a chocolate milkshake, and about the same color. The “*thicker*” the water became, the more particles floated in it. Dense floodwaters forced the polar icecaps, and every glacier on earth, to break loose and float.

When the huge chunks of ice were wrenched loose, they floated to the surface as oceans rushed in under them. That displacement created currents, which, combined with wind and huge tidal waves, shoved the “*bigbergs*” all over the face of the earth. Landscaping geo-angels directed huge fleets of county-sized bulldozers.

Moon-generated tidal waves, as big as mountain ranges, rolled around the earth. Bigbergs the size of Rhode Island surfed before them like giant cutter-grinders. They rounded off the tops of whole mountain chains, like the Appalachians, as fast as they emerged. The mountains they missed, like the Andes, Alps, Himalayas, and Rockies were left high and sharp. Bigbergs gouged out pleasant valleys and great lakes. At the same time, they buried vast tracts of land in endless flats.

As bigbergs plowed up more dirt, water became denser. That made the bigbergs float higher. As they floated higher, they caught more wind. That caused faster movement, which kept the water continually churned up even as particles and objects continually settled out.

In vast areas, layers of sediment over a mile thick were deposited. Rivers ran through the ossifying sediment. Areas like the Grand Canyon were made to look very old after rivers speedily sliced through layers upon layers of soft, freshly deposited minerals, plant remains, and animal residue. Deltas were whooshed into place. Some flatlands were shaved highlands. Other

flatlands were built by endless deposits of silt, some of which were shoved up to become mesas and plateaus.

Huge sections of ossifying crust were pushed up, and often warped and tilted. They formed new mountain ranges as magmatic foundations welled up under them. Some mountaintops were sheared and made into plateaus in minutes. Wrinkles made lines of lakes. Newly formed, rapidly hardening layers that became rock were twisted and bent as they were thrust skyward, visible to us as we drive through mountain passes or see pictures of Mt. Everest.

For months, powerful currents, bigbergs, and movements in the underlying magma majestically molded and carved much of the crust, changing it for the rest of its time. They did it so well that it looks, to the other side, as if it took forever.

## **Did the Ark run into Mt. Ararat or did Mt. Ararat run into the Ark?**

Roiling flood water was high enough to “*cover the mountains*”. That doesn’t mean that the water was six miles deep, so as to cover Everest. Such mountains were pushed up during the Flood. The immense weight of rolling swells of water moved and kneaded waves of liquid magma beneath the crust.

The moon pulled mountain-sized waves around the world. The shifting weight actually wobbled the earth on its axis. As it shifted, the very magnetic poles were rewritten in the newly forming rock. As usual, nonbelievers look at this and misstate the length of the process by billions of years.

Countless trillions of megatons of magma spurted upwards, compressing and bending layers of ossifying sediment from below as water pushed it down from above. As it spurted into the thick mud, some of it rapidly cooled, forming flat, mesa-type foundations that dot the deserts. The mud, like a mold, held such structures in place as they cooled, which kept their sides perpendicular.

Sediment settled in layers. Weights of particulates settled out in layers as the densities and speed of the Flood water varied. In places like the Grand Canyon, sediments were layered a mile thick. Radcats think of all that beautiful sediment as a giant, multi-layered birthday cake, with flame-spewing volcanoes for candles, to mark Noah’s six hundred and first birthday.

As, and after, layers of particles settled, huge chunks of solidified and solidifying sediment were lifted, tilted, and twisted. Some layers of fresh, hardening sediment were pushed as high as Himalayas. Spurting lava provided startling anomalies within the sedimentation. Veins of minerals squirted into the hardening sedimentary rock and into molten outpourings of minerals. Huge cores of volcanic peaks still project above eroded plains. In the American West, this is particularly obvious.

Water pressure on the magma caused waves, eruptions and massive shifts in the crust. Bends and curves in layers of stone visible today were caused by such shifts. From an airplane, the Appalachians look like solidified waves, showing the same patterns as waves along ocean beaches.

Volcanoes spurted up, often interspersing igneous material within the newly laid layers of ossifying silts. Layers of soft rock were compressed, bent, tilted, and twisted by the powerful uplifts and sinks in the magma beneath. In some places, the Metamorphosis Program carefully baked miles and miles of limestone into marble. New hills and mountains began to be eroded as soon as they emerged from the deep. Easily visible when we drive through road cuts, many rock formations resemble quickly shuffled cards, often bent, broken, and twisted.

Many Catholic Fundamentalists examine exposed layers of stone and are mystified why anyone would think they could have been made over billions of years, when the five months of The Flood would suffice. “If gravity had been pulling down the crust for twenty billion years while a hundred billion earthquakes shook it, the crust would be squeezed a lot flatter than it is. At the very least, all the water would be squeezed out of it.”, they realize, shaking their heads sadly at the bizarre misunderstanding spread by the other side.

Radcats think that the Ark did not run into Mt. Ararat. They believe Ararat was timed to be pushed up from the floodwaters just as the Ark was over it. Ararat beached the ark upon itself right where God wanted mankind to begin anew.

When the waters receded, the earth looked older than ever. Floating plant seeds and sprouts quickly took root in the new topsoil made of the last and lightest particles that settled. “*Antiquing Angels*” did their jobs so well that worldly humans could freely choose to misdate history by billions of years. The twenty billion years that their dates diverge from Scripture is the handy way God gives us to measure the moral, spiritual, and intellectual gap between sheep and goats.

### **Their “fossil record” is a hoot!**

We have been solemnly catechized that the “*fossil record*” shows the world to be very old. Catholic Fundamentalism dispenses with such silliness.

The first animals to drop to the bottom were dense, shelled animals, like trilobites. “*This is great, grand, and glorious fun!*” the angels understood. “*God is so brilliant that His enemies will say that the order in which the animals sank and were buried in its ossifying ooze proves that*

*The Flood didn’t happen. While they are saying such things, they will believe that they are intelligent! Truly, God is great!*”

The “*fossil record*” doesn’t prove, for instance, that clams “*evolved*” before squirrels. The “*fossil record*” only shows which animals sank first. There’s no money in this obvious, simple explanation, so layers of fossils are wildly twisted by complication-loving academics into what they solemnly call “*Proof of Evolution*”.

Children in government schools around the world are piously catechized that fossils weren’t laid down in the many months of the Flood, but in a dozen billion years. In bursts of self-serving lunacy, periods like “*Cambrian*”, “*Ordovician*”, “*Silurian*”, and “*Devonian*” are said to have lasted hundreds of billions of years longer than The Flood’s five months. The other



side's ridiculous frauds have far worse spiritual consequences than zany collegians participating in an ongoing post-Piltdown Man hoax.

Lost souls have been so effectively brainwashed that it's hard for them to believe in a God smart enough to program the world in a week. Millions of minds are crippled with clutter concerning dinosaurs and fossils. It is very hard for many people to move beyond the confusing structure the other side has built in their minds. Many become attached to what they know. They become resentful when we dismiss their years of "*learning*" in the government schools with "wacko tomfoolery" and "colossal waste of time".

## **The Flood lets the other side pretend to "*prove*" that creation is very old.**

The other side goes on and on about "carbon 14" and a host of theories that "*prove*" the world is very old. The simple fact is that the immense water pressure of The Flood forced water molecules and dissolved mineral particles deeply into every cell of every dead body. The molecules pushed inside every cellular structure contaminated them with every chemical in the earth's crust. Water and chemical changes in the cells of Flood-buried plants and animals make meaningless any such measurement of their age.

Endless libraries have been filled with works that "*prove*" the world is ancient. Understanding The Flood washes those bizarre theories away as effectively as it got rid of the grotesque evils that once dominated the earth.

## **Coal and oil.**

The other side teaches that coal and oil were formed from decaying plants and animals. They believe that oil wells are sunk right into dinosaur graveyards in which dead organisms have magically been transformed into billions of barrels of oil. This is silly. How much oil can be gotten from desiccated herds of cows or plants buried a billion years ago?

Bigbergs were recently mentioned. They scraped up whole forests, roots and all. Such vegetation formed huge, floating mats that were soon waterlogged and sank. Some formed coal and oil. Most oil comes from hydrocarbons that He wanted to have available when people would think they needed to move around faster and stay up later at night. Hydrocarbons were programmed to ooze almost endlessly from materials and high-temperature, high-pressure processes He programmed. His programs work so well that many oil fields have been pumped for over a century and still haven't run dry.

Lies that oil comes from ancient biological deposits are told to prop up those who live on Babylon's foundations of fraud. Professional fraudsters lead little ones astray as they tell piles of multi-disciplinary distractions to justify the invention of imaginary shortages to scare and overcharge people. Those who participate in this aspect of the complex fraud called

“environmentalism” are heading straight for the gnashing of teeth that follows being thrown into the sea with a millstone tied around one’s neck.

Even their name for oil, *“fossil fuel”*, is a cunning lie. It implies that the earth’s oil is determined by the number of dead plants and animals, which, by implication, are limited. *“Therefore,”* they say, *“we must run out of oil, so ‘conservation’ is mandatory.”* That lie gives bureaucrats excuses to spawn legions of regulators. Taxes are imposed, and endlessly raised. As lies and deceptions based on *“environmental concerns”* are incorporated into public policy, the production of energy devolves into nit-picking lunacy. The body politic that embraces lies is infected with deadly virus. Ordinary viruses are easily killed by high temperatures. Political viruses are extinguished only temporarily by war and war fever.

### **A related aside: Windmills cause global warming.**

All over Europe, atomic energy plants that produce electricity for less than a penny a kilowatt are being replaced with windmills. When the wind blows fast enough, they produce electricity for a dollar a kilowatt. Hordes of professional liars call this *“progress toward sustainability”* in the brief period of time that their souls have before being sent from here to Hell.

They say *“We need windmills because we have to stop ‘global warming,’ no matter how much it costs.”*

Windmills, obviously, slow down wind when they change wind-energy energy into electrical energy. The most efficient windmills slow down wind so much that a person can stand behind one in a sixty mile an hour wind and light a match.

Slowing down wind reduces the transfer of heat to the stratosphere and to outer space. Windmills cannot help but cause global warming. The more efficient and numerous the windmills, the more global warming they must cause.

Politicians in countries that institute such insanity disarm their citizens. Even the remotest possibility of armed revolt tends to minimize such self-serving silliness.

### **Radcats explain that the Flood did not kill a single person.**

Before the Flood, Noah and his family were the most truly human beings left alive. Their neighbors were hybrid monsters that were partly human, partly fallen angel. The most human-like were what we know as various types of primitive Neanderthals who looked and acted like people. Some got married, worked, and did people-like things. They left relics. Despite this, they were not completely human beings. Their real selves, their genotypes, were freakish mutants, bastard spawn of women and fallen angels, unlike those who would be saved on the Ark.

Everyone but Noah and his family were like extras in *“The Night of the Living Dead”*. They were so thoroughly washed away by The Flood that no geneticist has been able to find a single person with Neanderthal genes alive today, though most of us think we know some.

Jesus said: *“Before the Flood, people were marrying and going about their business, little knowing that all was coming to an end.”* He said there was a Flood. That should reinforce its reality in the minds of all those who believe in Him.

A shepherd might see the Flood as separating sheep from goats. A businessperson might see it as dumping damaged inventory. What was actually flushed out? Frankensteinian monsters, conceived in human wombs by spirits who pretended to be Gods, were destroyed. The spirits and their offspring, from dinosaurs to Neanderthals, are reminiscent of monstrously dirty old men preying on young children. They replaced nearly every person on earth. Their remains are, literally, written in stone.

## Why was only Noah’s family saved?

Noah was descended from Enoch, whom God lifted straight into Heaven. Later, God loved Noah so much that He lifted him above the waters. Scripture says that Noah was *“righteous and blameless and walked with God”*. There are few people in either the Old or the New Testament who are considered *“blameless”*. Either Noah did not sin, or his sin had no consequences for which God chose to blame him. Considering the drinking that led to the scene in the tent, the latter is more likely.

Noah, his wife, their sons, and their daughters-in-law were the only people on earth whose genetic code had not been so corrupted that they had to be destroyed. That closeness indicates that their ancestors, all the way back to Adam, had likewise been kept free from genetic corruption. The genetic code God gave to Adam was able to survive the real Tyrannosauri Rex and history’s biggest Baptism.

Noah’s wife is not named in the Bible. The Maio people, in China, claim to be descended from Japheth. They list Japheth’s parents as Nuah and Gaw Bo-Lu-En. The Kirghiz claim Oghus Khan, ninth in descent from Japheth, as their ancestor.

Throughout this section of the book are mentions of how God used color-coding to separate the peoples who would spring from Noah’s sons. Noah, in some ancient traditions, was an albino. The word *“Laban”*, Jacob’s father-in-law, means “white”. Sarah, in the King James Version, was *“fair”*. The *“Pale Kings”* of Egypt mentioned by Thoth also fall among the light-skinned children of Shem.

## How Noah built the ark.

The ark was made of *“gopher wood”*. No one is positive about what “gopher wood” was. The Jerusalem Bible uses the word *“reeds”* to describe the ark’s construction. Catholic Fundamentalists understand why. Noah and his family didn’t have to cut down a forest, drag logs to a work site, cut them into boards, plane them to fit, assemble the ribbing, and put the whole, huge thing together in a watertight configuration resembling most pictures of the ark.

There's a simpler, Huck Finn approach, to ark building. Noah and his family cut and bundled reeds together. The bottom of the Ark was made out of long bundles of reeds lashed together to form pontoons. The pontoons were covered by deck boards tied securely to the bundles of reeds under them. Then, eight foot thick reed pontoons were bundled together and laid across the lower deck in an open grid, leaving walls and aisles. The open grid was covered with a second layer of decking. Another grid work of reed pontoons was lashed to it. Layers were added until the ark was finished. The decks were roped together from top to bottom.

Visualizing the Ark as layers of decks held apart by reed pontoons that formed the walls of each stall makes the whole procedure more plausible. Bundles of reeds gave the herbivores something to eat for the long months afloat. They also provided places for a few of the aforementioned dinosaur eggs.

Reeds are still used for building. Houses in the swamps of Mesopotamia are supported by pointed arches made of long bundles of reeds tied together. They look like the usual pictures of the ark, upside down.

Radcats don't necessarily believe that all the animals went onto the ark two animals by two animals. The ark carried babies and fertilized eggs. God may have had angels get test tubes of DNA for the animals that were to be saved to the ark on time. Angels can make test tubes by striking sand with lightning.

## God provided many arks.

Noah built just one of many Arks that God provided to carry mankind to Him. The earth, itself, is an ark, spinning in space. God's Programs are the original Ark that carried Creation into being.

Abraham did not build an ark, he *was* an ark. His faith and obedience carried his descendants through all the time to follow. Isaac and Jacob were arks. In his turn, Joseph was an ark that carried many of our ancestors from famine to the plenty that awaited them in another of Canaan's lands.

Moses was another ark. He carried the Israelites to freedom. Along with the ark that was Moses came the Ark of the Covenant. It carried the laws that carried believers through seas of raging lawlessness.

Prophets were arks who carried faith, fidelity, and obedience from generation to generation. After the Prophets, Mary became the Ark of the New Covenant, carrying the predictions of the Prophets to fulfillment.

Then, The Roman Catholic Church became the Ark. The "(b)ark of Peter" still sails through stormy seas. Like Noah's ark, it provides salvation for those on board.

Each of us who carries and obeys the Word of God is an ark who carries His truth into Canaan Land. Radcats think the Canaan Lands are places occupied by the children of Canaan. Radcats think that Canaan Land is also any part of any mind that is occupied by demons.

## Noah's sons are our fathers. Their wives are our mothers.

The wives of Noah's sons passed on many human variations in pigmentation, eyelids, hair, size, and the other small genetic differences that separate us. As time went on, the descendents of the three sons tended to stay within their own tribes. Differences in the three groups became more pronounced.

We descendents of Shem, Ham, and Japheth have obvious similarities. The three Tribes are about as different as Oldsmobiles, Pontiacs, and Buicks.

Genesis 6:32 tells us that all three boys were born when Noah was 500. That's something of a riddle with several possible answers:

1. The boys were triplets.
2. Twin boys were born early in the year Noah turned 500. A third son was conceived immediately thereafter and born before Noah reached 501.
3. One boy was born early in the year, and twins conceived and born right away.
4. One or more of the boys was adopted.
5. One was born in January. Another was born prematurely in June, another was born prematurely in December. Unlikely.
6. Noah had one or more other wives who gave birth in his 500th year and did not accompany Noah onto the ark. She (they) may have died in childbirth and the later child(ren) were conceived and born to a later wife whom he married early in that year.

The mystery of three sons born in one year is so important that God repeated it later. Terah had three sons, Abraham, Nahor, and Haran in the year that he was seventy.

Noah was a hard man to argue with. *"There used to be a whole lot of what looked like people. The only reason that you are alive is that God liked me! Don't forget that!"*

He is everyone's grandfather. We should thank God for Noah.

## The Flood is not over. Destructive waves remain.

The Flood that got rid of all the world's worst things at once was followed by waves of destructive selfishness that wash people away. They roll on, destroying those not on Peter's (b)ark.

*"The world is overpopulated. It is our duty to have fewer children. Those who are concerned will have no children at all. The truly concerned will do everything they can to keep children from being born."*

*"Unborn children are not unborn children." "Birth control liberates."*

*"The world is getting warmer or colder. It is getting wetter or drier. Since any change may be dangerous, we must regulate every human activity to preserve, protect, and defend The World Exactly As We Know It. This may necessitate tax increases and curtailments of individual freedom to which only the most selfish will object."*

*“Only those people living in a state of nature are truly happy. Outdated moral restrictions keep us from reaching our full potential.*

*“We only require a small, temporary increase in taxes.” “One religion is just as good as any other.”*

*“Feelings are the most important thing.”*

*“We feel as if we are married.”*

*“Central planning is necessary because decisions must be made at the highest possible level.” “Truth is something that each person must determine for him or herself.”*

*“When I’m playing golf, I feel as close to God as I do in Church.”*

*“All human beings are fully equal in every way. No one is better than anyone else. People should never be made to feel that their thoughts and conclusions are less worthwhile than those reached by people who may seem to be smarter or know more. If smarter and dumber people disagree, the dumber person’s opinion should prevail because there is no other way for them to feel good about themselves.”*

*“I could believe in God if He wouldn’t tell me how to live my life.”*

The other side encourages us to jump into such waves of destruction in the Ongoing Flood. Those who do are usually able to float for awhile.

# Chapter Two

Human history restarted after The Flood.

## **Our history is simpler than the other side makes it out to be.**

After the ark landed on Ararat, or after Ararat was pushed up under the ark, all humanity descended from three tribes. Shem fathered the Semites. They became the white races. Japheth and his wife originated the yellow and red people. The Hams began the blacks and tans. That's how simple our beginnings were.

As groups multiplied, they divided. Ten families became a clan. Ten clans formed what Romans called *curia*, close to what the Greeks named "*obes*". Ten *curia* became a *Tribe*. With an average of ten in a family, a *clan* was a hundred people, a *curia* one thousand, and a *tribe*, ten thousand. Organizations grew in complexity as the three families grew from couple to family to clans to curia to tribe and then, nations. Tribal identities lasted even after Athens "*divided its people into their ten tribes*" to make their second stand against the Persians. Scots are still proud of their clans.

Many children of Shem lived in the Caucasus Mountains so long that educated white people still call themselves "*Caucasian*".

Ham's son, Put, was the father of the West Africans, and therefore the progenitor of most American black people. His brother, Cush, was the father of the East Africans. Somalis and Ethiopians, like the Queen of Sheba, are descended from him, with slight Shem additions. Mizraim, another Hamite, founded Egypt.

Japheth and his wife were the ancestors of the Asians. Some ancient legends claim Japheth as ancestor of early European peoples. Those are memories of early Japhethites who built temporary settlements in Europe.

Recessive genes from Cain were somewhere in the three couples. They floated through the flood.

The other side replaces those simple paragraphs with libraries filled with false, overly-complicated concepts. They manifest *their* need to keep *us* confused.

## **There were no cavemen.**

The idea of cavemen, like fossils and dinosaurs, is a recently invented Confusion Concept used to separate us from God. Our ancestors did not spend millions of years living in caves. No woman ever wanted to live in a cave. They're dark and hard to decorate. Even Eve would not tolerate living in the incredible stench that's unavoidable with toilet facilities "*down the hall*" used by large numbers of cave dwellers.

The perpetually cold, damp air in caves carries heat away from warm-blooded, hairless people. Living in a cave requires eating more, spending more time under the covers, and burning

more wood. Continually breathing smoke makes people die faster. The smoke makes everything darker, which means more flames for light. You just can't win at anything except stinking, living in a cave. Caves were never more than temporary, emergency shelters.

We can be nearly positive that our ancestors did not live in caves for other reasons. Caves could not be defended. A group in a cave could be captured with a large rock, an induced cave-in, or a "*dumbo smoke-out*".

Caves were so dark, cold, and forbidding that they were only used as special places for secret ceremonies to prove courage and ingenuity. Later, we'll show how early people lit up the insides of their painted caves.

The ongoing cost of making paint, painting, and maintaining caves for primitive liturgies would have cost an early clan as great a percentage of their disposable income as building a cathedral with stained glass cost their more mechanized descendants living near the same place a few thousand years later.

### **If Plato was right, most of us *are* cavemen.**

Plato's Allegory of the Cave describes humanity as a horde in a huge cave. Light shines in at the entrance, and shadows are thrown on the wall. Most of those in the cave stare at the shadows and think they're seeing all there is to see.

Some turn toward the light. They try to see and understand what makes the shadows. They are "*philosophers*". Plato believed that elite philosophers are better than the mindless herd of shadow-watchers. He also believed that public officials were above the truth.

Public officials still justify lying because "*Plato said I could.*" Plato is the eternal opposite of Moses.

Moses told the horde of people God directed him to deliver from Pharaoh's cave that God commanded "*Thou shalt not bear false witness*". Unlike the Greeks, the Jews were taught that *all* should tell the truth *all* the time.

Throughout history, mankind has lived in dark, government caves where ever more of their lives are controlled. The best escape is to move into the Kingdom of God and love our enemies. Fighting them is frustrating, futile, and fatal.

Plato's Allegory of the Cave is especially applicable for we who watch TV and read newspapers. The first step out of Plato's cave is seeing the difference between "*news*" and "*press release*". Newsflash: There isn't any. "*News*" is only what the other side wants us to know. By the time "*news*" gets to us, it has been so filtered and altered that it is useful only when it is seen through.

A first step to escape the cave's lies is to ask "*Whose press release is that?*" at every segment of every "*news*" show. We should also ask why issues like destroying unborn babies and stealing from taxpayers are rarely mentioned.

Lost souls are afraid to find the press releases behind the news. Those frightened people are referred to by Jesus, as "*lukewarm water*". He tells us emphatically what He will do to these



people when they show up at Judgment. “*The lukewarm water, I spit out of my mouth.*” In 86 current technology, He pushes the delete key when they show up for judgment. If we do not fear being classified as “*lukewarm water*”, we have let ourselves be led into vanity. Over time, human inequalities increased.

Noah’s descendants have obvious differences in intelligence, sensitivity, size, strength, and speed. In some countries, the other side has discovered that they can get money and power by forcing Noah’s descendants into every kind of equality. They waste their lives trying to change ineradicable inequalities between people and sexes. The other side would like to make telling the truth about their lies into a felony far worse than stealing from taxpayers.

Noah’s children don’t have equal physical and mental abilities. There are as many Japhethites playing professional basketball as there are Hamites who make a living by calculating the orbital trajectories of rockets. Men are better at spatial relationships than women. Women are more nurturing than men. Men’s brains are larger, women’s work faster. It is obvious that God designed inequalities.

Physical and mental advantages swing back and forth among Noah’s children. Short Romans beat tall Gauls and Germans. Small Mongols defeated larger Slavs. When big Normans on huge, armored horses hit the light Arabian lines, they smashed through to early successes.

The children of Noah are equal spiritually. Each is able to obey God. All are able to tell the difference between good and evil and do one or the other. The equality of souls is far more important than intellectual and physical differences, both of which are eliminated at death.

Shem, Ham, and Japheth symbolize degrees of intelligence. No matter what color you are, you are a child of Shem if you are reading this!

White racists put Shem at the top of the intellectual heap, and place Ham at the bottom. Black racists reverse that theory. Lighter skinned, “black” people often believe that they are more intelligent than those who are darker. Some “blacker” blacks think their color is a sign of superiority. Japhethites in China and Japan think they are the smartest people on earth. It rarely helps to tell racists it’s better to love our neighbors than find reasons to feel superior to them, but we should.

The Bible says: “*Japheth shall live in Shem’s tents.*” Genesis 3: 25-26 means that the descendants of Ham and Japheth, Ham to a greater degree, rely on the productiveness and inventiveness of Shem’s sons. Catholic Fundamentalists think Shem represents the smartest people in *all* the races. It goes without saying that readers of this book are universally Sons of Shem, no matter what color they are.

George Washington Carver and George Washington are sons of Shem in black and white, since many sons of Ham and Japheth live in the tents they made of organic chemistry and republican democracy.

Makers and owners of tents from Nairobi to Nanking to Norway are sons of Shem. Those who live in tents they didn’t make are sons of Japheth or Ham. Politically, the children of Shem

believe in private property and freer markets. They love being free enough to make things to help their brothers and cousins.

Bitter people resent the intellectual abilities automatically given to Shemties who love and obey God. The most embittered of Ham's children, whether black, white, or yellow become mass murderers, socialists, levelers, and, often, syphilitics.

*"How come them smart people get more? It's not fair!"* Levelers and looters mutter to each other when they see others with more than they. Some strive to have money confiscated from taxpayers and given to them. Others resort to more brutal forms of theft. They hate Christianity, Judaism, and the very idea of truth.

Ham's spiritual children promote every insane government program from affirmative action to ziggurats. Their abilities are so crippled by envy they can't get ahead in free societies.

So, their focus is on controlling courts, bureaucracies, and organizations where they can make murder, theft, and lies seem respectable without answering to free people.

## **Shem, Ham, and Japheth also symbolize the three degrees of faith.**

Radcats believe that Shem, Ham, and Japheth represent closeness to God. Shem's tent is the faith closest to God. Those who believe in The Trinity and Transubstantiation live there. Radcats believe that Roman Catholics of all colors are the truest spiritual children of Shem. Catholic Saints, of all colors and IQs, are the very best of Shem's children.

Less complete believers, from Moslem to Methodist, are theologically represented by the Japhetic Tribes. They roam the teeming midlands between the holier children of Shem and the life-hating spawn of Ham. They are the "swing votes" in political contests. And, they are the *"lumpen proletariat"* so despised by the Hamitic Marxist/Leninists.

Ham's spiritual children are as close to Satan as Shem's are to God. Spiritually, Hamites gravitate toward witchcraft, abortion, levelling, reincarnation, modernism, astrology, false gods, and every demonic outpost from which attacks on life, truth, and freedom are launched. They do not believe that life is sacred, that God's word is valid, or in any goodness.

## **Coming down from Ararat.**

Noah and Gaw Bo-Lu-En, if the Chinese have Mrs. Noah's name right, ran the family after the Floodwaters receded. *"Shem gets the cows. Japheth gets the llamas and camels. Ham, if you think you can do anything with those water buffaloes, you can have 'em!"*

Their sons' wives hated having their mother and father-in-law decide who got what. *"I just can't stand your mother! If you don't get us out of here . . ."* the wives would threaten and cajole, trying to get their husbands to leave.

God agreed. *“Noah, your kids have to leave home. There’s a big, empty world out there. They can’t just sit around here, listening to you tell them how much I love you. They’ll get a defeatist attitude and never amount to anything.*

*“I made this whole world to see which of your descendants would value Me more than what they could get out of My Creation. Get those boys of yours apart, so that their three families will get more individual characteristics. Then, I’ll be able to see which ones can overcome dislikes of blood relatives based on superficial physical differences. That’s one way I’m going to judge them.”*

A few moved away, but most of them and stayed together. A huge mob moved southward from Ararat into the Plains of Shinar. There, the first Hamite elitists quickly enslaved them to build the Tower of Babel.

## **Secret societies built Babel because the vain wanted to make up for their shortcomings.**

The other side started telling secrets when the snake first whispered to Eve. Groups formed societies based on secrets. They developed a goal that’s no secret:

*“We get more. They get less. We’ll enslave them ‘til their death.”*

Small, unified groups can dominate larger groups. Naturally, they tend to keep secret their members, goals, and techniques. Today, they run the gamut from the beneficial Grange to Freemasonry to the evils of organized crime.

We can learn about secret societies in every age from the Greeks. Ancient Greece and Rome were riddled with secret clubs, the Lesche, Erani, Thiasi, Cabiri, and others. Secret societies sacrificed everything from boars (*Eleusis*) to bulls (*Mithra*). The mysteries of Eleusis surfaced most disgustingly when Antiochus sacrificed a huge, fat sow in the Temple at Jerusalem. From temples at Samothrace and Dodona for the Pelasgians to Delphi and Delos for the Hellenes, Greek history shows how secret societies spread through societies.

Athens, alone, had many such groups. Between homosexual encounters with alcoholics, Plato wrote in Book II of *The Republic*: *“To keep all secret, we will make clubs and conspiracies”*. Secret societies are Gnostic. They glorify vanity. They separate as many souls as they can from the Kingdom of God.

The seven sages of Greece were resurrected in a 1610 Rosecrucian publication embraced by elitists so enlightened they called themselves *“Illuminati”*. They adopted Seneca’s idea that a confederacy of wealthy philanthropists should work in secret to make a better world. Cecil Rhodes, the Rockefellers, and other billionaires carried on a similar tradition. Elitists still beaver away, burying their souls beneath piles of pottage. Secret societies don’t change.

It is a part of growing up to discover that secret societies have great power. Many grow concerned and fearful about them. We shouldn't. Secret societies are merely one of His ongoing mechanisms to separate the lovers of lies from the lovers of God.

We in the Kingdom of God put faith before knowledge. We have no secrets. All of our knowledge is public. The Catholic Church publishes its entire Catechism so that every person in the world can see everything The Church believes and teaches, no matter how bizarre it seems to outsiders.

The Church has no secret ceremonies. Even those possessed by demons may read the Rite of Exorcism. Latin has been reduced to let Catholic beliefs be more easily communicated.

There are very real mysteries of God and His Sacraments. All believers study those mysteries and share their discoveries. The only "*plot*" in which Catholics are involved is to be as faithful as we can to God.

At best, secret societies are a waste of time. Not one of their passwords will open the gates of Heaven.

## **The other side loves to build their towers!**

Modern denominations of Babel's religion continue to operate governments, non-government organizations, huge businesses, banks, and massive foundations. Elitists accumulate power by undermining the rights of others to life, liberty, and the pursuit of happiness. They are as cold-heartedly addicted to taxation as junkies to drugs.

Their news media helps. Public agencies are never openly criticized, no matter how expensive or incompetent they are. Proof of that is on every "*news*" show, and in every newspaper and most magazines.

Public funding should be avoided like the plague. It's so easy to get more by lying that we should want to be delivered from temptation. We should never take more money from the government than we have given it, plus interest. That way, we can at least get back a little of what was taken from us in various medical and Social Security scams.

No religious group should take money from taxpayers. That lesson should have been learned from the problems caused by possession of the Papal States, but even the holiest people can have a hard time giving up property, especially if they think they can do some good with it. Government money, no matter how well-intentioned, always ends up doing more harm than good.

Traditional Catholics worry when bishops get involved with charitable functions funded by government. The Church has always been involved in health care, education, and accommodations for the poor.

Such social services have been taken over by government agencies, so health care, education, and services to the poor are automatically deteriorating. Money that used to go to those who needed it now pays for administrative salaries, studies, and public relations. More of

the sick, uneducated, and poor are turned into drug addicts. They are put in jails, the building and staffing of which provide one of the few growth opportunities in dying cultures.

What should we do when we see our culture collapsing? Have more children. Learn to get by with less. Pray. Love our enemies. If we fight, they will join together, and wipe us out with the awesome power of the state. When Bonnie Prince Charlie led the Scotch in a revolt against the English, all Scotland was punished with The Clearances. Nearly every rural Scottish family was driven from their homes, farms, and towns.

If we are poor, and love our enemies rather than fighting them, they will ignore us and fight each other. That tends to keep them in balance. When God wants them removed, *He* will see to it with the sudden death He visits on murderous tyrants from Sennacherib to Nero to Hitler. *We* should stay out of *His* way.

## **The story of Babel teaches us this about government: Salvation by works makes money for jerks.**

The Bible doesn't insult our intelligence with a truth that should be obvious. *If* Babel's builders believed that God lived in the sky, and *if* they wanted to be closer to Him, all they had to do was climb up the nearby Mt. Ararat from which their ancestors recently descended. Instead, they told the first government Lie:

*"We must build a tower to get closer to God. Our job is to organize it. You people have a sacred duty to provide all the money and work that we need."*

Dinosaurs, in the guise of government, had returned to earth. Universal slavery built Babel.

Ringo Starr, of all people, summed up the other side with the pithy accuracy a saint might envy: *"Everything government touches turns to crap."* On the basis of that statement alone, Radcats think that Mr. Starr is more in touch with truth than towering pillars of respectability like Bill Gates. Each level of every ziggurat and pyramid represents layers of crystallized tax addicts.

When He toppled their tower, God threw the people of the Plain into a flood of operating systems. After the division, Semites, Hamites, and Japhethites couldn't talk to each other. They spoke and thought differently. Slaves probably killed most of their enslavers.

The Shemite's Hebrew Bible and Japheth's Sumerian legends recount the division of one language into many.

## **After Babel Fell, Pictograph People and Alphabet People Emerged.**

Elitists came to power in each new linguistic group. They quickly formed new governments. Rather than one group of elitists enslaving all humanity, groups of elitists had to fight each other, just to be able to keep their own slaves in chains. Some found that it was beneficial to give their slaves a degree of freedom.

Elitists also had the power to work with the new languages they found themselves speaking. When writing down the new languages, some of leading elitists from Ham's and Japheth's tribes decreed a symbol for each thing. With a specific sign for each thing, they could enforce more uniformity in the thinking of their people.

This drive for total control caused so much inefficiency that the most rigid of the Pictograph People were shoved farther East, where their descendents are still crippled with the most paralyzing written languages on earth.

Pictograph People could only afford to invest years and years of learning to read and write complicated languages in a few people, so complicated ideas traveled far more slowly than the most boring gossip. Illiteracy was rampant. Pictograph People became copycats, duplicating the advancements of those whose language was less restrictive of their thoughts. They are at perpetual war with the freer Alphabet People.

Semites, and some Hamites, reduced writing to symbols for sounds. Hebrew and Phoenician writing could easily accept new words that let their minds work with new ideas. Alphabet People made more progress.

In our time, government educators replaced phonics with "*sight reading*" and "*whole language*", effectively replacing sounds with hieroglyphics. That produces illiteracy which, in turn, makes more jobs for "*reading specialists*", all of whom pay union dues largely devoted to the election of those who perpetuate even more fraud. Our bureaucrats also promote mind-crippling illiteracy to keep future generations dependent on them, unable to think and learn for themselves.

There are still root words in many languages that were recognizable from people to people. Widespread words and phrases were left from the language Adam, Eve, and all their descendents used before Babel.

As with fossils, God used the linguistic changes to let those who came later choose to believe that languages evolved over endless eons. There is never enough proof to non-believers that we had the same language. Sheep believe we did, goats believe we didn't.

Relationships remained in the new languages. Ancient words for "*eat bread, drink water*" were so similar to Old German they made old languages come alive.

While most peoples were separated linguistically at Babel, the ancestors of the Chosen People were linguistically united. The "*wandering Arameans*" easily understood each other. They spoke a language named for, and possibly invented by, or given to, Aram or Arpachshad, sons of Shem in Armenia, not far from Ararat. Aramaic became an early Latin of the central Shemite lands. Radcats think Aramaic was the closest to the language spoken by God to Adam and Eve in Eden because that was the language that Christ used when speaking to men on earth.

Some Catholic Fundamentalists insist that Hebrew was closer to the original, pre-Babel language. Radcats reply, "*Hebrew carried a lot of Phoenician/Hamite and Sumerian/Japhethite*

*baggage. It had elements of every deity from Tammuz to Baal. The earliest Aramaic was the closest to the purer language that Adam spoke after the Fall."*

## **Universal languages would reappear.**

Leaping forward in time, we see that God reversed Babel's linguistic confusion at Pentecost. When the Holy Spirit came to earth, every believing Semite in Jerusalem could understand, no matter what native languages they actually knew. Just as Christ erased Adam's sin, the Holy Spirit expunged the sin that built Babel with a new language for Alphabet People.

Latin replaced Hebrew and Aramaic, the languages of David and Jesus, as a universal language for many western Semites. In the late 1900s, Latin's liturgical exclusivity was reduced. Mass was said in native languages after enough liberals demanded a liturgical Babel.

That way, people who'd been whining "*I guess our native language isn't good enough for God.*" would no longer have that excuse for not turning to Him. Those selfsame people quickly found other excuses to attack and undermine belief and obedience. The fact that God let them go their own way indicates to Radcats that the end of time is near.

Interestingly, the word "*Vatican*", from whence was decreed the universal use of Latin, is derived from an early deity named Vaticanus. He was the presiding god of early speech. Before Babel, the earliest speech was as universal as the language of love and forgiveness promoted by the Vatican we know.

The world-wide, techno-language of Computerese will help lead more people to God. It is growing beyond its beginning as a pidgin trade language to take its place among earlier lingua Francas like Aramaic, Hebrew, Greek, Latin, and English. When it incorporates the sacraments, love, and forgiveness with the realities of multi-dimensional programming, it will be the language closest to that used by God when programming. We have to be careful. It will also make a one-world government possible.

## **Modern times and peoples began when our ancestors left Babel.**

Whichever way whoever went, groups began running into their long-forgotten cousins. They didn't exactly meet with open arms. "*This land belongs to us!*" each group told the other wherever they went. They fought for earthly realms because they hadn't heard about the Kingdom of God.

No one wrote down much about any of this until 3500 B.C., when Sumerians began to make, and keep, written records.

## **Shem, the great white father.**

After Babel, Shem's descendents filled the Caucasus Mountains. Armenia, far larger than today, was a huge hive. In it, clans and tribes of Caucasians grew in number before they swarmed away to become nations. When Shem's sons moved into new lands, they brought their wives and

children along in huge wagon trains. The habit continues. To this day, Shemite women won't let their husbands choose a place to live without their approval. Even now, few of their husbands are dumb enough to argue with them.

The Semite Empire eventually stretched from the edge of China to Ireland. A few bubbles of Hamite and Japhethite languages, like Basques in Spain and Dravidians in Southeast India, remained.

Abraham was born in Ur of the Chaldees, in the center of the Semite Empire. Chaldean Catholics still live there, and hope to escape the slaughter Moslems visited on their Armenian neighbors. Abraham's Ur was far north of southern Ur on the lower Tigris-Euphrates that conventional historians have long labeled his birthplace. Just as there was a Thebes in Egypt and a Thebes in Boetia, there was more than one Ur.

God sent Abraham into Canaan land. "*Canaan*" means "lowland". The "*Elam*" in Elamites, one of Shem's people, means "*highlands*". God sent his chosen people from both geographic and spiritual highlands into the lowlands. Highland Scots still believe themselves to be God's gift to mankind.

Long-lived Shem, himself, reappeared briefly as Melchizedek, shortly before he died. If so, he was both the father *and* high priest of the Semites. Shem/Melchizedek took the first tithe from Abraham, sealing the Covenant. Shem guided Abraham's branch of the family toward the God Who had brought him safely through the raging Flood.

The Hyksos, another Semitic people, had invaded and taken low-lying Canaan lands along the Nile. When they ruled Egypt, Joseph and his brothers, Abraham's great great-grandchildren, went to their kinsmen to escape famine. "*I can trust Joseph.*" the Pharaoh thought. "*He's a cousin.*"

Hamites regained power and drove the Semitic Hyksos out of Egypt. They enslaved Jacob's children. Moses led them back into Canaan Land, and had the journey recorded. Abraham's children were the first sons of Shem to describe their tribal movement, theological organization, and governmental development in detail. Their migration story was duplicated, though unrecorded, by hundreds of Semite tribes. Each tribe of migrating Semites, whether leaving the Caucasus or crossing the American West with *their* covered wagons, was led by its own Abraham. All the Semitic people duplicated the amoeba-like division between Lot and Abraham. When a tribe got too large for an area to support, it split.

The Old Testament shows how the Semites mingled with surrounding tribes. Abraham and Esau both had children with Hamite women. Abraham's Arabs, like Esau's Idumeans, are half Shem and half Ham. Of all Abraham's many children, only Isaac and Ishmael are recorded to have bothered to return to bury their father.

Hebrews who married too closely into their immediate family were censured. Moabites and Ammonites, produced by Lot's incest in the cave, were not respected by well-bred Semites.

"Indo-European" and "Aryan" are confusion concepts designed to separate Semitic people and languages from Father Shem.



*“Indo-European”* should be translated as *“Shemite”* or *“Semite”*. Many “confusion concepts” keep us from seeing that there is a simple history of Semitic people who speak Semitic languages and write with phonetic alphabets. When we Caucasians see the connection between God, Adam, Noah, Shem, Abraham, and us, we become better people. The other side doesn’t want that.

Old history books used *“Semite”* and *“Semitic”* to describe various tribes of early people. Those words, already a step away from *“Shemite”*, were replaced with *“Aryan”*, *“Indo-German”*, and *“Indo-European”*. Today, Caucasians have a difficult time understanding that Shem is their universal father and their ancestors spent countless formative generations in the Caucasus Mountains. The other side has nearly eliminated *“Caucasian”*, and replaced it with the nothingness of *“white”*.

Semites have been moving to low tax areas since Babel. New societies were formed when an earlier Abraham said: *“We Arameans should wander over to Ur. The taxes are lower.”* Later, God told Abraham, for the same reasons, to relocate to The Promised Land.

Later versions of Abraham said, *“Let’s go to Turkey. There are no taxes.”* Then, Dorian and Ionian Abrahamic leaders said, *“Taxes are too high. Let’s get out of Turkey, and go to Greece.”* Generations later, Celtic Abrahams cried, *“Let’s get out of Greece, and go to Austria. There’s freedom!”*

In a few generations, Britons said: *“The taxes are low in France, let’s go there!”* Saxons moved west when they realized, *“There’s no taxes in England.”* Then, Semites all over Europe cried, *“Let’s go to America. There’s no taxes!”* It took the children of Shem a dozen generations to move from Virginia to Tennessee to Texas to California.

We Semites have been moving from old village to new with the very same neighbors since Babel fell. Each major move was led by a beloved Abraham.

Some people in small-town America have been neighbors since their ancestors began moving west from Babel. The other side undermines our miraculous heritage at every opportunity, turning neighbor against neighbor, brother against brother, whenever possible.

Now, the other side has left us no place to run, except the islands of New Zealand. They would sink if everyone who wanted to be free moved there. Our only choice now is to love God, our enemies, and tell the truth.

Radcats agree with all that. They also think we should have more children.

## **Shem’s sons moved, multiplied, and divided.**

Westward moving Semites dominated Europe. Celtic, Irish, Welsh, Scots, Illyrians, Slavs, Teutons, and other European tribes were all Semites. Though tribal names changed over the millennia, most Caucasians are sons of Shem.

Some Semites who’d migrated into the east became known as Turci, later, Turks. Some settled the Steppes. Tocharian Turks went east as far as China, pushing the children of Japheth ahead of them into the fertile lands beyond where the Great Walls would be.

The Sea People's invasion of Canaan lands in Egyptian times were battles Semitic people fought to get into Hamite lands. Wagons full of Semites were finally driven back by Hamitic pharaohs.

Semites also fought among themselves. Two thousand years before Christ, Semitic Akkadians defeated Semitic Elamites. As local Japhethites and Hamites were absorbed, Semites of Europe waged endless wars amongst themselves.

Eventually, Shemland stretched from China's outermost wall to Ireland. Then, Shem's sons sailed to the Americas from Scandinavia and Spain. Their empire stretched from the countries ending in "*stan*" and "*an*" near the Gobi Desert all the way west to Hawaii and east to the Philippines. Quickly hidden Caucasian remains in the American west, called Kennewick Man, *may* show that the current Semite occupation of that land is not the first.

### **From freedom to tyranny.**

Newly free people provided themselves with governments that would correct the excesses of the government from which they fled. Free societies inevitably grow rich. Then, people have time on their hands. Some become "*progressive*". Sparta's first constitution, given to them by Lycurgus, gave people the right to overrule their rulers by a vote. That power was quickly taken away. Similarly, the Roman Republic sank into oligarchy.

In America, Washington's officers formed the Society of Cincinnatus, commemorating the ancient Roman who returned to his plow after victory in war. They were immediately opposed by organizations like Tammany Hall, whose avowed purpose was to turn American politics into a spoils system.

Each Semite descent into tyranny begins with greed. As DeTocqueville said, "*America will do well until they discover they can tax each other.*" When special interests find how to manipulate a new republic, its public sector grows like a tumor. Tax addicts seize control.

To keep funds flowing their way after people understand that nothing with the name "public" in front of it ever works, the other side invents Imaginary Problems. Controls increase. "*It's for your own good.*" Citizens are told as they are ever-more brutally enslaved.

Today, the flight to areas of lower taxes is fought on utterly phony environmental grounds. City and suburban officials say, "*We can't allow people to move to the country. We'll lose our tax base. Call their escape 'urban sprawl', tell people it's really bad, and make it illegal. Quick, before they're all gone!*"

Those who are addicted to tax money continually invent ways to keep taxpayers docile, confused, and so separated from God that they will not stand up for their rights. They do not want us to think of ourselves as "*children of God*", and ever fewer of us do.

Children, born and unborn, are targets of the other side. The smallest are killed. Many poor children are kidnapped to provide excuses for endless "foster parent" programs. Nearly all are enslaved by the dreaded "*public schools*" to spend decades learning little or nothing of value. The tax addicts' hatred of life, love, freedom, and family knows no bounds.

## **Ham began the Blacks and Tans.**

While Semites radiated outward from their central point in the Caucasus, Ham's children settled the seacoasts and riverbanks of Northern Africa and Europe. Their descendants followed the coastlines so far north that far-off Scotland has over a hundred place-names that contain "bal". Hamites spread from Baalbeck to the Balkans to the Baltic. Their early European centers at Malta, Stonehenge, and Newgrange were the first big stone structures in the world.

Other Hamites disappeared into the really deep South. They crossed into Sub-Saharan Africa and into many of the Asian equatorial and sub-equatorial zones. Hamites went past the Indus to India, Indonesia, Australia, New Zealand, and islands beyond. Others settled between the Euphrates and the Mediterranean.

Ham's children thrived along a band that stretched from Africa to New Zealand. Ham's darker descendants made few military incursions northwards. African Hamites did leave impressive statuary behind in their Central American settlements before they were destroyed by pre-Mayans.

North African languages were, until recently, called "*Hamitic*". The other side is obliterating that description. Their desire to separate man from God is so picayune that they cannot even bear to see dead languages named after a son of Noah, let alone living people.

South of the Sahara, the darker children of Ham were separated into thousands of tribes. Fragmentation kept them in a primitive economy which involved buying, selling, and eating members of other tribes. Semi-Semite Arabian slavers from Moslem countries made it more profitable for Africans to kidnap and sell their neighbors abroad.

By the mid-1800s, the inventive sons of Shem had weaponry so advanced that a few brigades were able to turn many Japhetic and Hamite lands into their own colonies. Bows, blowguns, boomerangs, and bolos could not compete with shot and shell. Some colonies were run by idealists who would hide their looting with self-serving propaganda as "*send forth the best ye breed*". Under their control, many Hamite countries worked better than at any time since Greeks and Romans ran Egypt.

We mentioned how the political profiteers of Tammany Hall replaced Washington's idealistic officers who formed the Society of Cincinnatus. In the same way, profiteers like The East India Company and Cecil Rhodes replaced idealistic Kiplings in most Semite colonies. Hamites in many areas were driven into worse savagery than ever. Tribal leaders who could obtain European weapons to eliminate neighboring tribes did just that.

## **Today, do-gooders destroy Ham's children.**

In the mid-1900s, vicious, do-gooder Semites ran charities that flooded Africa with shiploads of America's old clothes. The vast Hamite economies engaged in growing, weaving,

dying, and sewing locally produced fabric simply disappeared. Tall, strong warriors now wear T shirts advertising Mickey Mouse, Barbie Dolls, and Bugs Bunny.

More murderous charities and agencies supplied endless “free” food for Africans. Free lunches undermined local agriculture. As its economies were intentionally destroyed by genocidal do-gooders, most of sub-Saharan Africa was turned into a slaughter house. United Nations leaders assure us that “*Progress is being made.*”

Bloodthirsty environmentalists still lie about “grave concerns about pollution” and “the ongoing need for sustainability” to prohibit mechanization and efficient African farms while people starve to death.

The other side prefers vague, unreachable goals like “cleaning up the atmosphere” and “sustainability”, to letting people take care of themselves. Their goal is to leave only enough Africans to provide for mineral extraction. The number of Africans needed for that decreases as drilling and mining becomes more mechanized. More Africans will be exterminated.

God will condemn those who used germ warfare to destroy the poorest children of Ham. Malaria was all but eradicated by the most harmless of pesticides, DDT. Elitists on the other side spread the lie that DDT caused the eggs of birds to have thin shells. History’s deadliest propaganda blitz followed, murderers masquerading as “environmentally concerned”.

Without DDT, Ham and Japheth’s children are dying from malaria at the rate of three million a year. Sixty million have been killed since environmentalists have outlawed DDT. Millions more are annually disabled. They shiver and freeze until they die or partially recover. Those who do recover are often re-infected. With the heartless, smug shrug that still marks Cain, the worst kind of supercilious, death-lovers say: “*Too many people, anyway.*”

Bill Gates, of the aforementioned micro-soul, typifies those who say they are “helping”. Rather than simply paying to spray DDT, which, with his billions, could eradicate world-wide malaria in a matter of months, such people fund complicated solutions that will take decades to implement. Three million children will die each year that their sanctimonious pretenses go on. All the while, those involved are given awards and honors by the other side.

Measurements of the shells of eggs laid in pre-DDT times do not show that they are thicker than eggshells laid during periods of DDT use. As in Aztec times, millions are sacrificed on pyramids of lies.

## **One goal motivates the worst of the other side.**

The devil’s darkest dream drives the world’s sickest leaders. *Exterminan*, to use his Latin name, wants to forge a group of people with the will and power to exterminate everyone but themselves. When that’s done, he wants the group to turn on each other, and destroy themselves. One Pol-Pot/Jim Jones ego-maniac will remain. When he commits suicide, all human life on earth will be ended. His goal is to exterminate all of Noah’s children in a flood of human blood.

That is Satan’s goal. We see it clearly in Africa. Lovers of death cherish the lies they tell to excuse the misery and death they unleash upon the Africans. One of their cherished lies is

*“These painful stages of development are necessary if they are to govern themselves democratically.”* Lost souls love every death but their own.

To accomplish those ends, they turn countries into slaughterhouses by getting rid of effective governments. Zimbabwe got rid of its farmers, simply because they were Semites, and turned a breadbasket into a basket case. Now, starvation is endemic. Extremists in South Africa want to exterminate the Semites who live there. If successful, they will bring the same chaos, death, and destruction visited on Zimbabwe. The press, largely controlled by the other side, ignores mistreatment of Semites and encourages those who destroy them.

In their worst attack, the other side insists that the Negro peoples did not descend from Noah’s son, Ham. They insist that Ham, if he existed at all, was only the progenitor of Mediterranean Africans. Their vicious philosophy denies the Hamites their miraculous beginning, and leaves them with the usual, depressing, evolutionary origins.

### **Japheth, father of the Red and Yellow.**

A large group of Japhetic people moved south from the Tower’s rubble. They spread south along the Tigris and Euphrates to the sea. In their earliest writings, Sumerians called themselves the *“black-headed people”*, describing their sameness. They built cities of brick along the Tigris and Euphrates Rivers.

Semites drove many of the Japhetic people into India and China. The remains of India’s earliest cities have all the individuality of honeycombs. From the Bauhaus to Bombay, tyrannous, monolithic governments build tyrannous, monolithic housing.

Semites spread slowly, pushing Hamites and Japhethites before them. Long after India was settled, first by Hamites and Japhethites, Semitic Aryans, *“noble ones”*, took over much of it. They pushed the Japhethites further away.

Japhethites dominated the area from Burma to Korea. Later, they crossed to America, landing on the Pacific Coast before settling the rest of the Americas. One or two groups may have crossed over on an *“ancient land bridge across the Bering Straits”*. That’s another *“Confusion Concept”* the other side uses to make things seem a lot older than they are.

Early histories taught that long-lived Noah, himself, helped Japheth set up China’s first government. The early Chinese used the Chaldean calendar. Their year began in the third month of the solar year and had Chaldean names for the months. They lost their zeal for intellectual pursuits like astronomy when wars and huge public works projects became a way of life.

Japhetic Japanese are still so self-destructive they encourage neither children nor immigrants. Japan has turned upon itself in a final fit of self-devouring, self-taxing lunacy. They have piled up massive amounts of cash, but their birth rate is negative. They are the wealthiest nation in the world to become extinct. The only way they can save themselves from their own selfishness and the monstrous monolith a few miles away is to become Catholic. Their leaders would rather that their people die.

## Japhetic leaders love to hate.

There is not one, single mainland acre in Japheth's countries where the darker sons of Ham are welcome, let alone allowed to live with freedom and dignity.

No dislike on earth is better hidden than that of many Japhetic people for their Hamite cousins. The only sons of Ham even allowed in Japan are a few transient sports figures, entertainers, and employees of foreign countries.

Out of the billion people in China, the only dark Hamites are a few Communist students from primitive nations. They are brought to China to learn to enslave their neighbors and supply the Chinese killing machine with cheap raw materials in exchange for death-dealing devices with which to slaughter more black people.

Many are subtly encouraged to hate darker people more than Orange Irish hate Green Irish, more than Jews hate Nazis, more than Palestinians hate Jews, more than cats hate dogs. Their hatred of darker peoples seethes so silently beneath the often smiling surface that simpler people don't even know it's there.

Japhetic tyrants don't hate Semites quite as much as they hate the darker sons of Ham. Some are allowed in Japheth's countries, mostly traders who provide jobs for Chinese slave-labor and money for Chinese slave-owners.

Japheth's leaders don't limit their hatred to black and white peoples. They exterminate each other whenever possible. China has implemented a ruthless policy of enforced abortion and sterilization for themselves and their Mongolian and Tibetan relatives. Natives of those countries are displaced, enslaved, and destroyed by endless trainloads of Chinese settlers. Today, China's hordes flood into the vastness of Russia, where Semites have been so enervated by Communism that they are unable to defend themselves.

## Human meat sauce.

From the Shang Dynasty and its recipes for "*human meat sauce*" to Mao and his mass murders, many Chinese leaders have reveled in hating and killing their own people. As we learn from the Rape of Nanking and Pol Pot, other Japhethite leaders do, too. When an "*enlightened*" Japanese man was elected President of Peru, he immediately began to sterilize the darker Indian women, his own Japhetic cousins.

Japheth's leaders endlessly brutalize themselves and each other. Chinese are led to slaughter Chinese; Aztecs, everyone they could; Koreans, Koreans; Cambodians, Cambodians.

China destroys its collective soul with the sacrifice of its own people, born and unborn. Its slave-society is now awash with demonic waves of Western consumerism and sex, which no non-Christian country can withstand. The highest priests of Baal and Molech now call themselves "*Chairman*". Death, slavery, and torture are sacraments in their state's religion of fear.

Japheth's Chinese leaders may have sunk farther than their Shang predecessors. Today, some have been said to recommend the bodies of aborted babies as a food source.

### **The current Japhetic plan.**

Japhetic leaders take "*racial purity*" and "*living space*" to an extreme undreamed of, even by the Third Reich.

China's Japhetites have exterminated Semites throughout immense tracts of Asia. They have bribed open the gates of western countries to a degree that puts their populations at serious risk. Such political venality is the result of Semitic bickering, venality, corruption, and weakness. Our sense of tribal identity was undermined by some who claimed to be the only Semites. Now, fewer of us see reasons to defend our faith and our future.

God has turned his face away from child-avoiding Semites. He is giving our riches to others. The only thing that can stop them is our return to God and The Only Church He Founded.

The other side labels such thinking "*paranoid.*" They forget that in the deserts of central Asia, among the driest places on earth, bodies in nearly perfect states of preservation have been unearthed. They have blond and red hair, and are obviously Caucasoid children of Shem. Their remains show that Semites lived in much of Asia. Then, God turned His face from them, and allowed them to be exterminated. They are reburying these bodies, and have stopped excavations that might uncover more.

When Japhetic leaders decide to purge the world of Ham and Shem, will their peoples in the invaded countries be loyal to the lands that gave them sanctuary, or will they be the nuclei of revolution, sabotage, and takeover? There are many spiritual Sons of Shem among the Japhetic peoples. They will fight for God and freedom even as their governments destroy their Churches.

### **Noah's children today.**

In recent times, many of Shem's sons have adopted, to some degree, the insane notion that God has commanded them to love both neighbors and enemies. As a result, the sons of Ham and Japheth are given admission in Shem's countries that Shem's sons would never have in the lands of Ham or Japheth.

The smartest children of Ham and Japheth take boundless risks to get into the countries run by the sons of Shem. The sons of Shem and Ham have an odd affection for each other in the lands where they have lived long together. In their hearts, Shem and Ham know that their most implacable enemies are the tyrants of China.

On the surface, governments in the invariably poor lands dominated by children of Ham and Japheth appear to be vastly more vicious than those in Shem's rich lands. This difference is deceiving. Ten thousand children killed by an abortionist in a seemingly civilized Semite country are each as dead as a few hundred children in Uganda slaughtered by Hamite soldiers with AK-47s, or as dead as ten thousand Christians murdered by Japheth's Chinese Communists.

Cain's remnants love to piously wring their hands and weep crocodile tears when whole tribes and towns of Hamites are eradicated by other blacks. They lie so cunningly that they are able to blame long-dead whites of long-diminished European powers for the slaughters they instigate.



# Chapter Three.

Since Babel, progress has been widely believed to be important.

Progress began when inventors invented: The bucket.

The hole.

The hole with the bucket in it.

The bucket with a hole in it.

The bucket with two holes in it.

The bucket with lots of little holes.

## The Bucket:

In the early days, something as simple as getting a drink of water was amazingly inefficient. Every single person had to go to a lake, stream, or spring to get a drink every single time they got thirsty. Several times a day, everyone had to stop what they were doing and go get a drink, either by directly slurping in the water, or raising handfuls of it to their mouths.

Then, some smart Shemite (remember, inventors of every race are children of Shem) invented a crude container. *“Look, ma! No hands!”* Soon, clay, wood, leaf, and leather containers allowed one person to carry water for many drinks. Even bigger containers were made so that several trips of water could be stored for many people, eliminating more trips to the water. Little containers let people take drinks out of big containers. Everything from tumblers to cisterns followed. Early water jugs in the home were as important as refrigerators would become in the 1900s.

Buckets were an incredible technological breakthrough that let people get a handle on their containers. *“It doesn’t get any better than this!”* men began to say as their wives had more time to take care of them.

## The hole:

Mankind’s love affair with efficiency had only begun. Women still spent a lot of time carrying empty buckets a long distance to a stream or lake. Then, they carried them back, full and heavy.

Every long step of the way, they walked right over water in aquifers just a few feet underneath them. Women saved time when a Shemite made an amazing discovery: a hole dug in the right place would fill with water. When the inventor mentioned his bizarre theory, he was laughed at by his neighbors. *“That crazy Shemite. He thinks he can dig a hole in dry dirt and hit water. What a fool!”*

## The hole with a bucket in it:

The smart Shemite dug the first such hole because he'd had an earlier thought of attaching a rope to a bucket. This early Edison thought in terms of systems rather than products. He lowered the bucket into the first well with one of the first ropes, and brought up water from hard, dry ground. "*Wow!*" everyone said. They looked at each other in stunned, wide-eyed astonishment, and spontaneously blurted, "*Now, that's a great idea!*"

Many of the men came to see what all the commotion was about. In a few minutes, they were nodding wisely to each other with the corners of their mouths turned down while solemnly lying through their teeth: "*I could have thought of that.*"

Afterwards, they told their own families, "*I knew all along that Eber would find water!*" A few weeks later, many of them announced: "*I actually was the one who told Eber how to dig the well.*" Even bigger liars said, "*Eber didn't want to, but I made him dig that well.*" A few generations later, half the people on earth claimed that the inventor of the well, rope, and bucket was a direct ancestor. "*If it weren't for my Grandpa Eber, you'd still be hauling water.*" they'd tell anyone who'd listen.

## **Another mark of Cain is plagiarizing.**

One of the first written mentions of wells is in the Gilgamesh saga recorded by early Sumerians not long after Babel fell: "*To complete the wells, the small bowls of the land/To dig the wells, to complete the fastening of ropes*". The process was the technological equivalent of a modern water treatment plant. Wells made inshore real estate more valuable. Opportunities for emigration and expansion abounded. Wells let the children of Shem, Ham, and Japheth move away from overcrowded areas around rivers and springs.

Wells allowed for the dispersal from Shinar that God wanted after He resolved the language issue. Without wells, no one could have lived far from surface water.

Barrels evolved from early, fragile clay containers. An early Edison combined wooden staves with wooden hoops and made bigger, wooden buckets. Combining curved staves and hoops made tension and compression work together. Then barrels were made, buckets with tops. Water stayed clean. People lived longer. Those skilled enough to cope with such complexities named themselves "*Cooper*".

Their descendants were so proud of such skill they keep the name to this day. "*Wet coopers*" made barrels that could carry liquid. They were more skilled than the "*dry coopers*", whose barrels for flour and grain wouldn't hold water.

## **The bucket with a hole in it:**

Soon, someone said: "*Why do we need to pour or dip liquid out of the barrel and into a jar? Why not just put a hole in the bucket and put a removable plug in the hole?*" This question was met with blank stares, but the inventor made one and announced "*I call it a 'spigot'.*" He earned cheers and acclaim when flow control was invented, quite possibly by an innkeeper. "*It*

*doesn't get any better than this!"* proclaimed astonished beer drinkers when the first tap opened and civilization moved ahead.

### **The bucket with two holes in it:**

Clay and wooden buckets and barrels without tops and bottoms were invented. They were stuck together, end to end. They were called "*pipes*", another breakthrough of Edisonian proportions. Today, pipes carry coal slurry, gas, light, and water, eliminating billions of man-hours for people who have a lot of things to move around. "*It doesn't get any better than this!"* insist those whose pipes full of water are heated by pipes full of natural gas.

An historical constant from ancient Knossus to New York: when they get a big bill from a plumber, people hate to pay the piper.

### **The bucket with two big holes and a thousand little holes:**

A pipe, a long bucket with two holes in it, was only accessible at the ends. A genius suggested, "*We could run a long bucket from the spring on the hill all the way through town. At every house, we'll drill a hole and stick a spigot in it. When anyone needs water, all they have to do is turn the spigot.*"

### **Suddenly, cities became places where living was easy.**

The first inventions were inventions. The second inventions were pretensions. The third inventions were excuses for failure. The fourth inventions were laws against failure. Then, lawyers!

The pure, joyful, intellectual process of inventing, combining, and improving the well, rope, and bucket prompted praise and acclaim for original thinkers. Important inventions from real intellectuals made life easier. Wells became centers of life. First villages, then towns, then cities, grew up around them.

Those who could invent, design, and produce picks, shovels, baskets, buckets, rope-making, pulley wheels, axles, and stairways (some wells had wall-hugging stone staircases) became vitally important people in each community.

Early inventors were idolized. An epic more ancient than Gilgamesh tells us that "*The Creation of the Pickax*" could only have come from a God. Another story of similar antiquity deified the inventor of the brickmold, with which the ancient cities of the Middle East were built. In Greece, the Goddess Athena was credited with inventing the plough.

### **The deification of original thinkers soon stopped.**

Pseudo-intellectuals were jealous. They wanted praise and rewards for themselves. They invented Pretensions. "*We're just as good as them smart people.*" insisted the earliest Pretenders in secret meetings. "*Just look at this here shiny headdress that makes my head look so big and bright!"*

*"You look so smart!"* dumber pseudo-intellectuals would say, hoping that they'd be allowed to look smart, too.

Such people lied, cheated, and bullied their way into power. The dumber they were, the fancier the head dresses they wore while sitting in ever bigger, higher chairs while pretending to be able to evaluate complicated issues. They would nod wisely from golden thrones while pretending to understand discussions about *"side pressures"* and *"aquifer flow"*.

Today, public officials still have the ability appear capable of meaningful thought and honest reflection as they solemnly take advice from, and give money to, *"knowledgeable experts"* as they are told: *"A new kind of money, called carbon credits, will allow us to raise taxes without anyone knowing and we can make our world a better place"*.

After a suitable consideration, pretenders say: *"With the greatest reluctance, we are forced by powers beyond our control to raise taxes for the greater good of all"*. Bizarrely useless projects like building temples for, or sending rocket ships to, Venus are eternally funded by helpless taxpayers.

As public officials became dumber, more mistakes were made. Pretentious officials re-invented the finger-pointing process first thought of by Adam when he blamed Eve for giving him the apple.

A dowser, or *"water-witch"* was typical of the positions that were created so there'd be someone to blame if things went wrong. Diggers of wells needed to be able to say to local rulers: *"You still have to pay me, even if I didn't hit water. I dug the hole where the dowser said to dig. You, oh, most holy public official, hired him to tell me where to dig."* Dowsers became both important and able to move quickly.

Some dowsers hired lawyers who quickly learned to throw the blame even farther: *"If the village's loose women hadn't offended the Gods, if the diggers hadn't vibrated the earth, if the goat had been sacrificed properly, we'd have lots of water."*

Then, as now, communities that did not develop the honesty and ethics to deal effectively with, and distinguish between intellectuals, pseudo-intellectuals, and finger-pointers were quickly wiped out by those who did.

## **Good Inventions saved time. Bad inventions stole time.**

Aha!" said cunning, conspirators in whom the strain of Cain still ran: *"Before the well, everyone had to walk to the shore six times a day for water. Now, one person who specializes in water-carrying can supply all the water we need with one of those new-fangled wells in the middle of the village. All those out-of-work water carriers can spend their spare time working for me. They could be my slaves!"*

The most Cain-like men had secret meetings: *"If we make them carry our water, hew our wood, and build our buildings, we can be rich and important."* Those who were best at making such alliances invented government jobs.

Their new slaves were also made to provide personal services. The children of Cain soon saw that Imaginary Problems could provide excuses for forcing entire populations to beaver away on public and personal projects.

The inventor of public contracting saw an opportunity. Immediately after he invented kickbacks, the first council of elders had an open meeting, which followed the first whispered conference, after which it was announced: *“To protect our vital water supply, we must build a wall around the well!”* When that job was finished, local bureaucrats couldn’t give up the joy of enslaving their neighbors. *“To protect our homes, we must build a wall around the whole village!!”* In China, long after the flood, Japheth’s most demented descendants decreed, *“To protect our homeland, we must build a wall around the entire country!!!”* Their nation is still in virtual slavery.

Public works are beloved by those able to force the public to work. In the process, enslavers invented many processes by which their neighbors could be turned into full-time, part-time, native, and foreign slaves.

After awhile, they needed something more efficient than slavery. They turned everyone into part-time slaves. Today, we call them *“taxpayers”*.

When citizens found that they were paying more than they needed for *“protection”*, they also found that they were living in a political system that made it impossible to get rid of their *“protectors”*. In response, Abel’s children invented emigration.

## Progress is illusory.

God has programmed us to think we’re making progress so that each generation is free to think progress has made them *“different”*, *“better”*, and *“more evolved”*. Each person in each generation is utterly free to choose to obey God or to decide, *“Things are different, now. We shouldn’t be forced into moral strait-jackets from the past.”*

*At the same time He gave us a changing world, He gave us a Church that didn’t change.* It rolls with the punches. Like one of those sand-bottomed, inflatable punching bags, it stands up again and says: *“Love God. Love your neighbor.”*

God did provide some real progress. When Cain killed Abel, Abel didn’t come back. Christ did come back and will, again. In the meantime, He left the Holy Spirit, who helped the disciples turn their lives and bodies into The Church. Every Caesar tries to kill it. Every time, it comes back.

The Church’s wisdom survives freedom and wealth, which is even more impressive than surviving oppression and poverty. That’s indicated by Christian wedding vows. They used to demand fidelity *“for richer, for poorer, in sickness and in health.”* Christians knew that riches and sickness were more likely to keep people from honoring personal commitments than poverty and health.

As man went from agriculture to industry, The Only Church Jesus Founded stayed the same. Man journeyed from family to clan to tribe to people to nation, and worshipped in the

same Church. Man went from human power to animal power to wind power to steam to electrical to nuclear power, and The Church stayed the same.

God lets us think we are making progress simply so that all but the most self-willed egotist could see that The Church would outlast whatever the most brilliant men would do, and behave accordingly.

### Summing up progress.

If the ages of man are identified by technology, the first Age was the Leaf Age, when Adam and Eve made clothes out of leaves. That ended in a manner of hours, with their expulsion from the Garden. God threw them out, not just for being disobedient. He was also insulted because they thought He Who made them *and* the leaves couldn't see through their deception.

A few minutes later, with God's help, Adam and Eve developed a more durable haberdashery in the Leather Age.

Men had worked with stone before The Flood. As their bloodlines crossed with those of the fallen angels, they, and their skills with stone, became cruder. By the time of the Flood, many people were as primitive as apes, with ever-cruder stone implements. Their stone tools became increasingly crude as their makers sank farther from the skills they learned when they were evicted from the Garden. Many of the humanoids that were washed away had lost nearly all their ability to make tools.

After the Flood, men re-learned to move stones and how to remove parts of stones. Technology ran the gamut from tiny arrowheads to huge pyramids and obelisks. Their progress in working with stones was easy to quantify.

If Shem Son II led a tribe that could make four spear points per man hour, and Ham Son IV could make two spear points per man hour, all other things being equal, Shem Son II's tribe would be able to take what they wanted from Ham Son IV's group. But, if Ham Son IV was able to move defensive stones so well that Shem Son II couldn't get close enough to use his superior offensive weaponry, his skill at offensive weaponry could be all for naught.

Stone Age abilities were measured by skill with stones. How far they could move suitable stones over swamps and rough terrain? Could they move them across the Severn to Stonehenge? Could they quarry, cut, and move three million huge stones across rivers as big as the Nile to build one pyramid?

Wars were won by those who best propelled stones through the air, first with slings, then by putting small, sharp stones at the end of spears and arrows. They also had to stack stones up on the ground. From a staffing perspective, the two processes were closely related, and the choices were simple. They either had full time soldiers, slaves, hired mercenaries, or drafted seasonal workers when they available, or utilized a combination thereof. The most efficient societies freed the largest number of people for war.

Many peoples developed professional cadres of engineers and stone experts. They were reinforced by dragooned farmers between planting and harvesting and planting. Stones for

defensive purposes had to be placed intelligently enough not to fall over by their own weight, or be toppled by tremors, frost heaves, or time. They could not be easily climbed or pushed over by enemies with battering rams. Engineers became necessary.

Once a group of Stone Agers started moving stones, they had to move more of them to impress people. Or, move a few into hard places to get to, like high atop the big standing stones at Stonehenge. Or, cut and polish them so that they fit tightly together. “How’d they do that?” people used to ask. They still do.

Working with stones was inefficient, but it did keep people off the streets they were beginning to build. Even the most primitive cultures had a problem when people had too much time on their hands. Government leaders continue to control people by wasting their time. They have found that public education is far more wondrously wasteful than pyramids or big walls.

What the other side calls the “*Stone Ages*” only lasted a few centuries in most places. Stone doodads were cranked out in such quantities that the “*Stone Age*” appeared to last much longer than it did.

## Telling how smart a Stone Age historian is.

Radcats are blunt: *Historians who aren’t smart enough to figure out how their ancestors moved big stones should be fired.*

Highly paid archeologists and Egyptologists who can’t figure out how primitive people moved all those stones should be heartily ashamed of themselves.

It’s fun to review their various stone-moving theories. There’s the “*Pour water in front of the stone so it ‘floats’ on the mud and pull it along.*” theory. And, the ever popular “*They used log rollers in front of the stones. Some pushed, others pulled, and others continually put rollers in front of the stone.*”

Even today, people go on trying that sort of thing. It never works out very well. The rollers are always sinking, or getting stuck, or breaking. The people who are supposed to do the pushing and pulling tend to wander off just when the engineer is “*getting things figured out*”.

People on the borders of sanity have come up with theories as bizarre as “*anti-gravity*” devices known only to the ancients. Others postulate that beings from outer space moved all the stones around with “*tractor beams*”. Some have suggested that the stones were cut with “*sun-powered lasers*”. Others said the stones of some structures were made of an early concrete, indistinguishable from stone when hard.

thing that can be learned from all these theories is a law of human nature: *when people can’t figure out a logical solution to a problem, they will quickly sink into fantasy.*

It is a continual source of amazement that no “*famous historian*” has been bright enough to figure out how people moved all those big stones around. From Ireland to Egypt, historians look at the big stones and shake their heads in bewilderment.

“*We just don’t know.*” they repeat with ponderous sincerity. “*There are many theories. I would say that I would not know that I would be qualified to be sure which one would actually*

*fit.*” recite others from one of those little handbooks for those who make a living by pretending to be smarter than they are.

## **Catholic Fundamentalists figured out how big stones were moved.**

Sisyphus never wanted his job to end, so he never rolled the stone over the top of the hill. Today, no pseudo-intellectual wants to solve the puzzle of how so many big stones were moved.

Money is made by maintaining mysteries. People get to study, write, teach, and lecture endlessly about such problems. It is an historical constant that the ignorant love ignorance.

Catholic Fundamentalists realize that it was easy for Stone Age people to move large stones. They simply turned big stones into giant rollers. A stone ten feet long and four feet by four feet won’t roll and is nearly impossible to carry. It will weigh eight or ten tons.

A Stone-Moving genius discovered that if four pieces of arc-shaped wood, like the left third of a very large capitol C, were carefully measured, cut, and strapped around each end of a stone, even a misshapen one, a perfectly round wheel appeared at each end of the stone axle.

That was easier to move! The same number of people could suddenly move far more stones. A handful of people rolled stones around wherever they wanted. It was amazingly easy, especially on hard or frozen ground. It’s absolutely unbelievable that so many people with advanced degrees have studied this and never figured it out. Radcats think this proves that “*approved intellectuals*” have not yet gotten to the Stone Age.

When necessary, a heavy, stone “axle” had more wheels added to it, spreading the weight out. If ground were soft, several sets of “wheels” were strapped onto the stone. Rails, made out of reasonably straight tree trunks, made it very easy to roll grooved “wheels” quickly over long distances. Staked to the bottom of a stream, such rails made it easy to roll the stones across creeks and rivers. Shorter logs, like railroad ties, were used in some places to hold the ‘rails’. In some places, rails were picked up and put in front of the stones being rolled along.

Once a person understands how simple it was to move the stones, it’s actually harder to figure out how they got the big stones to stop rolling than it is to figure out how they got them moving.

The oldest paved roads in the world are in Ireland and England, where Newgrange and Stonehenge predate the pyramids. The early roads were paved with logs and planks. They were used to get heavy loads across swamps.

## **Lifting the Stonehenge lintels.**

Conventional historians think that the lintel stones were laboriously lifted with wooden levers and were propped up with cribbing as they were raised. First, they supposedly pried up one end, and held it up with log cribbing. Then, the other end was lifted, and cribbed. Then, the first end was lifted and supported by more logs. They lifted and propped one end after the other



until the stone was as high as the uprights. Then, they slid the lintel on top of the columns. B-o-o-o-ring.

Catholic Fundamentalists believe that our stone-moving ancestors rolled lintel stones twenty feet into the air on long, sloping right triangles made of timber. Two long hypotenuses reached from the ground to the top of each upright. The big stones, with their “wheels” still near either end, were rolled right up the long sides of the triangles, pushed from the bottom and probably pulled from the top. Log props were jammed against the uprights from the opposite side to keep them from being pushed over.

When the job was finished, the frames were used for temples. Since this method didn’t need many people to move the stones, they didn’t need large populations.

Radcats think they invented another way to move heavy lintel stones into the air. The smartest Stone Movers built huge, forty foot wheels to raise big lintel stones to the top of twenty foot tall uprights. The bottoms of the wheels were in a twenty foot deep trench. The lintel stone to be moved was laid sideways over the top of the trench.

Beginning at the bottom of the trench, they built a huge wheel around the middle of the stone. It looked like a big bicycle wheel with a lintel stone for a hub. When finished, the stone became the axle of a huge wheel. Radcats call their method Axle-and-Wheel, because one wheel was in the center of the stone axle, rather than two at the ends.

The trench was sloped gradually upwards towards the uprights. In a most impressive ceremony, the huge wheel and axle were rolled right out of the trench and guided between the two columns that would support it.

Then, they lined up the pegs on the tops of the columns with the corresponding sockets carved into the bottom of the lintels. Then, they rolled it into a slight depression between the uprights and the lintel stone dropped impressively into place.

Thrifty Stone Movers took the wheels apart, and used them on new stones which were quickly wheeled into place. The main part of Stonehenge could have been put up in a few dozen years by a few dozen people.

## **A Radcat fantasy.**

Extremely Radical Catholics have developed another stone-moving possibility. There are indications that post-Babel people were able to silver-plate copper vessels with electrical currents. We know from their jewelry that ancients were able to draw wire.

Radcats think the broad, deep ditches that surrounded most of England’s ancient Hamite temples were once filled with water. They were used like huge Leyden jars, primitive storage batteries. They temporarily stored electricity from induced lightning strikes. This energy was used to magnetize metal fastened to the huge stones to be moved, make hair-raising displays, and execute sacrificial victims.

Movable, opposing magnetic poles may have been induced in metal pieces on the ground below the stone to be moved. The high priest would impressively throw a primitive switch with

his magic, non-conductive wand, and the opposing poles would lift the stone, which could be moved around by waving the magic wand carried by so many ancient priests/magicians/electricians. When the switch was reversed, the stone fell to earth, probably onto a sacrificial victim chosen for vocalizing unfavorable thoughts about the taxes levied to build such a silly thing.

Radcats ask, “Does any other solution explain the deep, costly ditches around Stonehenge?” Catholic Fundamentalists sigh and reply, resignedly, “Maybe not.”

## The “why” of Stonehenge.

Those who breathlessly announce: “*Stonehenge was a calendar.*” are repeating something that has been excruciatingly obvious, to even the dumbest academics, for several thousand years. It was more than that. Stonehenge was an early university and seminary. One part of Stonehenge University’s curricula was astronomy.

The Astronomy Department needed platforms that stood on uprights that reached below the frost line. The amazingly level lintel tops on the standing stones at the center of the campus formed the most stable platform in Northern Europe. The bluestones on which they rest are remarkably resistant to changing dimensions during temperature fluctuations, which is why they were moved so far. The level lintels gave ancient astronomers the solidest place in Europe’s frost zone to use stakes, pointers, tripods, strings, marks, and measures to observe and record the paths of objects in the sky.

Once they had built the most immobile platform in Europe, they could measure changes in distant stars and planets better than anyone outside of Sumeria’s ancient observatories.

Pointers could be perfectly leveled atop the circles and aimed toward any rising or setting star whose position or movement needed to be marked. Then, aligning instruments could be clamped down. They were in exactly the same place on the following day, week, month, year, decade, or century. Outlying stones were also dug below the frost line, so very long lines of sight were provided.

Their bases below the frost line made the uprights the most stable things in the frost zones. The stones seem huge and heavy. In fact, Stonehenge is more remarkable for its delicacy than for its massiveness.

Instruments on the stable standing stones were similar to the front sight on a rock-solid rifle barrel. Astronomers used the stable stones to make observations of heavenly bodies just as accurately as the Sumerians who lived where the ground was free of frost heave. Platforms, stairs, and crosswalks provided working space and access to every part of Stonehenge. It was a ziggurat without the zigs and zags. It required far less effort, and far fewer slaves to build than the big, stupid, solid observatories of their co-religionists in the Near East.

Visiting professors from the old schools looked at Stonehenge U., and shuddered as they thought of the man hours they’d wasted building solid, stupid ziggurats on their own campuses. “*Why, if we were smart, we’d have built one of these. It makes just as stable a platform, and it’s a*

*lot cheaper. With the manpower we'd have saved, we could have invaded somebody. We could've gotten richer!"*

The person who said that last sentence quickly provided his body for sacrifice.

## **New Radcat ideas about Stonehenge.**

Radical Catholics have a wildly original theory about the astronomy classes at Stonehenge. They knew the Hamites who built the temples couldn't make big enough lenses out of glass or rock crystals to do much good astronomically. They moved North to make powerful lenses.

During the English winter, particularly during cold periods like The Little Ice Age, the ancient priest/scientists made lenses out of ice. They froze water in glazed, shallow, lens-shaped clay bowls. They polished the frozen lenses into better light focusers than anyone would have until later Europeans would invent micro and telescopes. The stone uprights and columns held the big, ice lenses in place. They hung on hooks frozen into them so they could be tilted and turned with the movement of celestial bodies, or locked in position. Blankets and mats protected them from the sun's warmth during the daytime.

More serious star-gazers hung lenses on similar stone structures in the Orkney Islands. North of Scotland, lenses lasted longer and made more accurate astronomy possible. Radcats think Hamites moved to the northern European settlements in search of better places to use ice lenses.

Stonehenge's elevated lintels had an advantage over the Orkney-type of standing stone temples. For observing celestial bodies directly overhead, the lenses could be suspended sideways on ropes fastened to opposite horizontal lintels.

Radcats insist, *"The ancients could see the stars better with their big, ice lenses than Galileo and Copernicus could see them with their tiny glass lenses. They could see the moons of Jupiter and the tiny moons of Mars."*

Radcats go freewheeling on: *"Stonehenge was the biggest university in Western Europe. Engineering students came to learn how to find, quarry, cut, and move rocks. Astronomers and astrologers studied the stars and solar system. Agriculture and Logistics students learned how to feed and transport materials for the growing communities of Europe. The Theological Department taught a series of courses, beginning with Sacrificing 101, as a means of controlling local peasants. For practice, they sacrificed students who couldn't pay their bills, burying their bones beneath many of the rocks in inter-departmental ceremonies."*

On a roll, a Radcat will continue, *"At underground rooms near branch campuses, like Newgrange and Maes Howe in the Orkneys, the rising sun hit big focusing lenses and/or reflectors near the tunnel openings. They lit up the inside of the tunnel-temples as if by light bulbs. Moving the lenses and reflectors kept the deep holes lit all day long."*

Radcats think that's how even earlier Hamites lit up the deep, dark caves all over Europe that they turned into art galleries. Sunlight was focused and bounced down subterranean passages

from mirror to mirror, whether made of metal, polished stone, or ice. That flooded the innermost chambers with light so painters could see to paint. Not only did ancient Europeans know that the *“angle of incidence equals the angle of reflection”*, but also, that they could coordinate community activity well enough to bounce light around the bends of the very bowels of the earth.

When Archimedes used reflectors to set the sails of invading ships on fire, he was just updating primitive Hamite technology.

Did graduates from the great universities Stonehenge and Newgrange get to America? There's an ancient building complex called Mystery Hill in New Hampshire. It's the most famous of such sites in North America. Web searches show that its stone, slab construction looks very much like the temples in the Orkneys and Europe.

## **A Newer Stone Age began with a better way to move stones.**

Engineers who graduated from Stonehenge U. had few job opportunities in England. *“We've moved all the stones we need to move.”* village elders would tell them. Many grads relocated to the Nile when they heard about Egypt's endless beds of stone. *“Egyptians are a miserable lot of beer-drinking peasants. We can make 'em move more stones than anyone. We Stonehenge U. grads will get 'em moving!”*

Early, enthusiastic graduates took over sections of Egypt, and began motivating people to move stones. They had learned how to do that in the many *“Slavery 101”* courses, today called *“Mandatory Community Service”*, at the main campus.

An early genius made a tremendous breakthrough by inventing the Double-Wheel method for moving stones. It improved the old, classic Wheel 'n Axle that had worked so well at the earlier Stonehenge and Newgrange campus/temples. As before, a wheel was made at each end of the stone by fastening four arc-shaped pieces of wood around it. Then, in Egypt's most amazing technological breakthrough, the wheel on each end of the stone was put inside a larger wheel.

Each outer wheel fit smoothly around the inner wheel strapped to the stone. A layer of grease was slopped between the inner and outer wheels to reduce friction.

Then, a rope was tied around the stone, itself. When it was pulled, the stone and inner wheels stayed in place. The outer wheels turned, and the whole contraption would roll silently forward.

There was no need to move millions of cubic yards of sand to build long, sloping ramps up the sides of the pyramids.

Wooden triangles made ramps between each level and the level above it. The hypotenuse of each right triangle, on which the stone was rolled up the pyramid, was grooved or rimmed so that the wheels on the ends of the stones couldn't fall off them.

They'd run a rope from the stone to a higher level where workers would accumulate more weight in Stone Movers than the stone weighed. Then, they'd pull it over the wooden triangles to

the level they were working on and roll it into place. As the pyramid tapered toward the top, ropes would run across a wheel, or a greased log, at the highest level and be attached to people or weights on the opposite side of the pyramid.

As the heavier group of Pullers went downhill, they and pulled the stone up the opposite side of the pyramid. Stones rolled into place at a rapid rate. After stones had been pulled to their proper level, the wheels were dismantled and sent back to ground level and reused on other stones.

Egypt's organizational skills helped in other areas. The logistical skills that moved big stones let them move and supply big armies. The same horses that pulled Egyptian chariots pulled stones to the pyramids, giving practice to charioteers and strength to their horses.

### Another Radcat fantasy.

Egyptians produced some of the finest stonework in the Stone Age. Radcats find it hard to imagine cutting Pharaohic quantities of stone without iron and steel. The straight, perpendicular sides of many huge sarcophagi would have taken forever to produce without hard tools or etching chemicals. These huge, fragile containers were filled with, and sunk into, water or wet sand as they were worked. That avoided temperature changes while absorbing vibrations that would have cracked them.

Radcats think the cleanly cut edges of some stones were made, or polished, with rotating saws and drills that used bits made with stone or steel. Radcats believe Egyptians had some sort of drilling/cutting mechanism, not unlike a dentists' drill, to do the finest cutting and polishing. They may have been primitive, powered like a primitive spring lathe, or used compressed air from wooden or copper tubes, but it's almost certain that they invented some sort of primitive drill, and, likely, some etching chemicals.

As far as Radcats are concerned, the Egyptians could not have had such an impressive Stone Age if they hadn't had an Iron Age first.

### Obelisks.

Obelisks were primitive press releases in the early days of public relations. They were also instruments of direct oppression.

When uppity loudmouths complained about being forced to waste their lives moving stones for the Church-state, priests would suddenly discover that the Dog God wanted them to roll an obelisk or two through their part of town. *"We must move the obelisk through here because Pharaoh said we must obey the Dog God."* snickering bureaucrats would say as the huge stone smashed through the homes of mere citizens. Today, elitists put everything from highways to halfway houses for vicious criminals in the nicest neighborhoods they can find.

Obelisk production got to be pretty efficient before people started to get tired of them. *"How many obelisks do we really need?"* obelisk-taxed serfs would ask.

Obelisk manufacturing spread toward the headwaters of the Nile when Somalis and Ethiopians got into the act. As soon as someone started a government anywhere between the Nile and the Indian Ocean, they said *“Round up the peasants! We need obelisks!”* Northeastern Africa still has more obelisks than they know what to do with.

Pyramids and obelisks are fascinating. Many travelers who see a pyramid or an obelisk think *“I could figure how to make one myself, if I just thought about it for awhile.”* It is estimated that if all the books ever printed about pyramids and obelisks were piled up like a pyramid and sprayed with concrete, a fair-sized pyramid could be constructed.

On the other hand, if all the books written and printed about the Great Wall of China were stacked up like the Great Wall and sprayed with concrete, it would only be a few feet long. Japheth’s Chinese descendents’ did move more stones in bigger operations, but, like all bureaucrats who won’t even pretend to worship something bigger themselves, their output was *bo-ring*.

### **Smaller stones replaced larger stones.**

Building with stone became more expensive. Stones had to be moved greater distances when nearby deposits were exhausted. At the same time, more stones were needed because bigger buildings were being built. As stones lay in their flat beds, earth tremors would crack them. Valuable inventories of stone were wiped out with every earthquake. The best beds of sturdy, uncracked, easy-to-get-at stones were soon used up.

Stones have little tensile strength. Lintels could rarely span more than fifteen or twenty feet, which meant that floor space was wasted with columns.

Those who made columns were glad about that. *“Short lintel spans will always,”* they assured themselves, *“make lots of work for columnists.”*

As governments grew, make-work projects blossomed in Egypt, the Middle East, Greece, then, Rome, and then Rome’s Empire. Huge villas, cities, ports, temples, arenas, theatres, and fortifications were built. Rulers as ego-maniacal as any Pharaoh built endlessly. Between Moses and Mary, most of our European and Middle Eastern ancestors began to run out of large, accessible stones.

They ended up using stones so small that none of their ancestors would have stooped to working with them. The Greeks were driven to desperation. *“How are we going to look good in the Stone Age if we don’t have any big stones?”* Some Greeks were so frustrated by the lack of stones that they became philosophers. For some, asking *“How do we **really** know that there **are** stones?”* replaced actually doing anything.

*“We’ll focus on quality stonework!”* others decided. *“We’ll have better columns and statues, not just a bunch of stiff pharaohs that look like petrified giants.”* They practiced moving, cutting, polishing, and assembling stones a fraction of the size of obelisks. Artists worked to carve statues in more lifelike poses. Others made new kinds of columns.

Greeks made columns by stacking short cylinders on top of each other. That didn't impress anyone. Even Egyptians had done that. Greeks made adjoining openings on the tops and bottoms of column sections, and filled them with plugs of lead that connected the column sections. That helped hold the column sections together, even in earthquakes. Later, people tore the columns apart to get the lead.

People were impressed by some Greek techniques. *"Those Greeks must be pretty smart. They figured out the math to equally space the grooves in their columns. They even bulge the columns out in the middle so that they don't look concave from a distance! It's amazing that they could get those grooves to look like they go straight up and down while they're bulging out at the middle and tapering in at the ends."* millions of students would write for thousands of years to display their knowledge of things Greek.

Adding to the complexity, Greek columns on the outsides of their buildings were sometimes tilted inward slightly at the top to make their buildings look more stable. The tops of columns were smaller than the bottoms. Some temples were made with a long, gentle, outward curve alongside the floor below and the cornices above the outside columns to make the temple look straighter. No one knows if any of these details had any real use, but Greeks have always been masters of the soft sell.

Semites migrating into once-Hamite Greece would put different styles of tops on their columns to differentiate themselves. *"We'll call it 'Ionic'."* announced an early Martha Stewart as Semitic Ionians put a stone profile of a holy scroll from their homeland on top of a column. *"It's ever so much more elegant. It's a good thing."*

Semitic migrations pushed some Hamites west. They settled along the Inland Sea, and went as far as Ireland, before being absorbed, evicted, or destroyed by later Semites. Once they were cleared out of Greece and Italy, their primary settlement was in Carthage.

Which Age came first, Copper, Bronze, or Iron? The answer lets us understand the Greek "heroes" better.

Copper and iron were the first metals to be worked. Lumps of copper were easy to hammer into shape. Iron meteors have long been dropping out of the sky in minimal quantities. Meteoric iron has been both used and worshipped. Working with iron required higher temperatures than copper, but nothing more than two hundred generations of blacksmiths have been able to produce with primitive bellows and charcoal.

Both tin and copper were needed to make bronze. Bronze, tin, and copper appear to have been in use longer than iron, but only because they didn't rust away. Bronze was harder to make than iron, and came later. Steel came into use shortly after iron. Steel required slightly higher temperatures, but Japanese craftsmen still produce high grades of steel with the same crude equipment available to Hittites and Egyptians.

Conventional scholars place the *"Iron Age"* after the *"Bronze Age"*. That's silly. *The Iliad* tells us that the Greeks who fought the Trojan War complained about bronze spear points bending when they hit an enemy's shield or armor. Many years into the Trojan War, Achilles

gave away a lump of pig iron as a prize in athletic games. The lump was so large that Homer reports it would “*last a farm for years*”. Greek farmers were smarter than Greek warriors.

Greek farmers used iron to make harrow teeth, axes, picks, etc. Spartans used iron as money. Its bulk kept people from wanting to have riches they’d have to carry around. The iron that Spartans used for money was intentionally made brittle. It would have no economic value and would rust away.

Spartans wanted people to focus on being Spartans, not on getting rich. Spartan Semites were not allowed to build walls, have fleets (seagoing walls), written laws, trade, or manufacturing.

Wrong as they turned out to be, Greek farmers and economic theorists were geniuses compared to Achilles, Agamemnon, and Odysseus, metallurgical morons who used bronze spear points in what was an Iron Age.

Smarter Greeks concluded: “*We’ve got lots of unemployed men clanking around in their useless bronze armor. Let’s send those muscle-bound dimwits to fight Trojans for the next twenty years. Tell ‘em we think that the honor of all Greece depends on getting Menelaus’s runaway, slut-of-a-wife back, not that anyone in their right mind could blame her for leaving. We can get over seven hundred boatloads of unemployed thugs out of Greece and the rest of us can get to work.*”

“*We’ll tell ‘em ‘Real heroes use bronze weapons, like our brave ancestors!’ That’ll keep them out of our hair for decades. Besides, if we make them use bronze, more of them will be killed, so we won’t have to worry about them coming back.*”

The huge, waterborne equivalent of a criminal motorcycle gang sailed to Troy. They hung around for the next twenty years, drinking almost continually in the lavish “*huts*” the “*heroes*” built around their rows of beached boats. There, they squabbled, fought, and pouted over who got the prettiest women they kidnapped. In their weird, pirate economy, a copper kettle was worth twelve oxen. Twelve oxen were worth four women. Once in a great while, the “*heroes*” would actually have a battle with the Trojans. They’d write home about it. Greeks were so frightened about the possibility of their returning that they supplied them with food and drink.

Later governments learned from the Greeks that they, too, could get rid of young men by calling them “*heroes*” and sending them far away to destroy offshore competitors. Many young men were convinced they should be heroes. Greek politicians were lying for political advantage long before Plato justified it.

## **Radcats think there was another reason for the Trojan War.**

The Bible calls the Hittites “*the sons of Heth*”, one of Ham’s descendents. They were a cruel, vicious people. Many of their carvings are reminiscent of both Chinese and Aztec statuary.

Anatolian Hittites were finally surrounded by Semites. In the Trojan War, Greek Semites held down the remaining Hittites in the east, while eastern Semites hammered them from the west. After they kicked out the last of the Hamites, Semites divided the peninsula into dozens of



small kingdoms. Those kingdoms were later consolidated by the Persians, and later by Alexander, who consolidated all of Greece, all of Persia, and wanted to consolidate *everything*.

Greek Semites went on to a later victory over Jewish Semites. The Maccabees fought back.

A thousand years after the Trojan War, Alexander died. Greeks ruled the Middle East. In Israel, Greek carpetbaggers raised taxes, banned the Jewish faith, emphasized sports, took over education, changed clothing styles, built gymnasia, and encouraged homosexuality in a land whose religion forbade it. As all elitists, they called their debasement as “*progress!*”

One family of faithful Jews revolted. The Maccabees won a few skirmishes, then battles. Finally, they won their war. They replaced tyranny with freedom. Radcats, by the way, think that the prefix “Mac” in front of so freedom-loving Celts’ names comes from Hebrew, so they spell the name “MacCabees”, a name appearing today as McCabe.

One of the few, if not the only, historical record of a religious people overthrowing their powerful, indigenous government is in the Books of the Maccabees. Most Americans aren’t familiar with the Maccabees because Martin Luther took them out of the Protestant Bible. His employers used the new printing presses to flood Europe with Bibles that omitted the Maccabees’ example of successful revolution against tyrannies like theirs.

## **The other side had reasons to remove the Maccabees.**

Luther’s theological reason for removing the Books of Maccabees was their reporting that Jews prayed for the souls of departed sinners who had been killed by God for idol-worship. The fact that devout Jews prayed for those guilty of the worst theological crime in Judaism validated the Catholic practice of praying for the dead.

Economically, governments hated to see money paid to ransom souls from Purgatory go to Rome. Local rulers wanted to keep that money. Germans moved quickly to take advantage of Luther’s protests. “Martin, we’ll support any religion you invent that’ll get rid of this cash drain. Just keep it close enough to Catholicism that people won’t revolt.” they told him.

Spiritually, Satan had his own reasons for wanting the sale of indulgences to stop. He was afraid that people might make really big sacrifices and convince God to spring souls right out of Hell, itself. The other side worked for Luther to succeed. “*Marty, you’re my kind of guy!*” Satan still says as he tortures him mercilessly.

Politically, the Books of the Maccabees show how a small number of holy people can overthrow an oppressive government. They provide Scriptural authority that God will help those who love Him to overthrow evil governments. They are God’s manual for revolution.

Technology made it imperative for tyrants to get rid of the Maccabee’s blueprint for revolution. Blacksmiths could make guns, and bell makers, cannons. Kings in castles were worried about angry revolutionaries armed with the big guns of the time.

With the Maccabees removed from the new Bibles being churned out by the new printing presses for the new denominations, tyrants didn't have to fear people finding religious justification or Biblical blueprint for successful revolt.

Luther's paid justifications shifted the balance between Church and state to the state. The same old new world order used Protestant teachings to weaken every person and strengthen every state. Luther made possible every evil that followed in Europe.

The Books of The Maccabees are important in history and genealogy. They tell us that Spartans, and maybe all the Greeks, not just the Dorians, were related to the Jews. I Maccabees, 12:21, *"It has been discovered in a document concerning the Spartans and the Jews that they are brothers, and of the race of Abraham."* The Books that Luther banned showed that Greeks are Semites.

There's still another reason the other side doesn't like the Books. After the Maccabees fought, suffered, and died to purify Judea, they were replaced with sinful Herod. When we realize that, we understand the futility of even the most heroic political action. The other side wants us to think political activity is meaningful so we'll give them an excuse to kill us.

The Maccabees replaced the Greeks. Herod replaced the Maccabees. Romans replaced Herod's Hasmodeans. In the heyday of the Roman Empire, God made Mary an offer she was completely free to refuse.

# Chapter Four

Rome.

## **Microscopic stones helped turn a tiny village into the most powerful welfare state before ours.**

Romans liked bringing back the occasional obelisk, but they built their empire on pieces of stone barely bigger than dust motes. Slaked, powdered lime was mixed with water, clean sand, and gravel to form slurry. The mix was poured into form and magically turned into stone.

Many of Rome's highly unionized, skilled stone workers were replaced by unskilled slaves with wheelbarrows. The cheapest, least talented slaves could be whipped into good enough shape to dump concrete into forms.

It was easier to pour concrete than to carve stone, so bigger buildings could be made far more inexpensively. Fireproof government structures were put up quickly. New structures of Roman stone were much stronger, so larger government buildings could be built. That made possible bigger governments.

*"Finally!"* early Caesars said, staring out over huge rooms and endless arcades of busy human copying machines, *"I can keep an eye on all my bureaucrats!"* Public officials frequently burned their cities to get rid of the little, privately held structures that are always in the way of big public works run by big public jerks.

In history, big municipal fires spread through cities when new political machines go into operation. Both Nero and Mayor Mason of Chicago appeared to be very upset about the burning of their cities. Nero blamed Christians, and slaughtered many of them. Chicagoans blamed Mrs. O'Leary's cow and chuckled.

Nero was far worse than Mayor Mason. He made it illegal for anyone but his agents to go near the charred rubble of their buildings. Nero cleaned up. Mayor Mason never even thought of doing that. Things *are* getting better.

## **For a short time, Roman stone is plastic.**

When concrete is in a plastic state, it can be formed, smoothed, colored, and inset with colored bits of stone and glass. They are magical moments. Problems in blueprints can be taken care of on site. Additions and subtractions can be made. Small architectural mistakes can be corrected. And, concrete gets hard underwater. Boggy waterfront property land became valuable.

Concrete dock facilities let Romans offload war material and get control of loot, slaves, and trade at secure re-supply facilities that could be put in place quickly and would grow ever-stronger with time. That's one overlooked reason Rome got ahead of Ham's Phoenician children in Carthage. Hamites only built cities on naturally occurring near-shore islands, or easily

fortified, peninsula-protected ports. Romans worked harder to put ports where they were the most useful. Concrete let Romans control their environment. The world was their oyster.

Every Roman project proved that concrete was vastly cheaper to make, mix, and pour than quarrying, cutting, and polishing stone. Societies that built with stone found themselves outnumbered on the battlefield. Soon, Rome ruled everything between Ireland and the Euphrates.

## **Rome brought a *Very New Stone Age* into being, and prospered mightily.**

Romans largely replaced the early, Take-Away Stone Age. In it, our ancestors could only make things by chipping, sawing, or grinding smaller stones away from bigger stones. They chipped away at tiny arrowheads and massive building blocks.

Take-Away workers always began with a bigger stone and ended up with a smaller one. It involved long, laborious work that required expensive training, transporting, and tools. Inefficiency rippled through peoples in the Take-Away Stone Ages.

There was more cheating. Whether pea-sized diamonds or silo-sized obelisks, flawed stones were often sold as “*top quality*” by unscrupulous stone cutters. In use, flaws in stones rapidly became obvious. Sometimes they crashed down on helpless pedestrians. Other times, they disappointed fiancées.

With concrete, builders only had to move what was needed. Calculating volume was fairly easy. If more was needed, it was a simple matter to mix it. If too much had been made, somebody’s wife always needed a patio.

Better quality was also assured. It was hard to find someone to blame if a stone had a hidden crack in it. “*It was fine when it left here.*” said every person who had handled the gemstone or building stone.

In Rome’s *Very New Stone Age*, people mixed known quantities and known qualities of material together. There was less fudging and fewer excuses. If the concrete didn’t work, real reasons could be found for heads to roll.

It took far less time to train people to mix and move concrete than it took to teach them to carve stone. Millions of apprentice training hours could be devoted to the battlefield while even bigger buildings were being built to house bigger bureaucracies. At the same time, more food was being raised for Romans on huge farms in Egypt, North Africa and wherever else property rights could be eroded so that small, free-held farms could be combined into giant, slave-operated conglomerates.

Today, of course, billionaires depend on ever-larger machines, offshore cheap labor, and the Department of Agriculture to destroy family farms. In both Rome *and* America, billionaires replace free market workers with lower-cost immigrants and off shore slave-workers. Roman history shows us how every republic dies as more and more people are made dependent on government.

Radcats think the Stone Age is yet to end. *“When we can add onto existing stones,” they say, “women will be able to add on to their diamonds, cemeteries will be able to make headstones larger to accommodate more names, and obelisks could grow to the sky. When we develop the nanotechnology to add on to stones, the Stone Age will be complete.”*

## **Roman concrete was hard on the rest of the world.**

The impact of Add-On technology in *The Very New Stone Age* was profound. Rome took many of the men who used to quarry, carry, carve, and set stones, and trained them to move sharp pieces of iron rapidly toward their neighbors.

Every time a Stone Age job could be eliminated, Romans had more unemployed people to turn into soldiers. Rome had extra people where it counted, soldiering and making war supplies.

Competing societies were paralyzed by special interests. Guilds, unions, and the Occupational Religions were devoted to making work. Such countries were weakened by wasted time and featherbedding because those vested in old technologies had the political power to stifle invention. Beyond Rome, people and animals wasted their lives doing automatable jobs. Not in Rome.

*“Where’d they get all those soldiers and weapons?”* enemies used to wonder. *“The Romans get twice as many of their people armed and in the field all year, not just during the war season!”* Roman government was stronger and greedier than the guilds, so it kept them out of the way.

The longer that more Romans served in it, the better their army became. Soon, they were unbeatable. Even Pyrrhic victories didn’t bother them. Surrounding cultures, like the more primitive Greeks and Etruscans, were limited by Take-Away technologies. They wasted so much energy that they were destroyed as the small numbers of soldiers they could field were destroyed by the larger legions of Rome.

## **Progress meant power.**

Romans discovered that the same carpenters who built curved wooden forms for concrete could build ships. Roman ships moved more than armies. With bigger boats, more grain and trade goods could be imported cheaply. Farmers and small businesses couldn’t compete with slave farms abroad, especially when Rome began to sell slave-grown grain from Sicily at below-cost prices.

Many had no occupational alternative to enlisting in the legions. The huge ships that destroyed small Italian farms with cheap grain from overseas could quickly move large numbers of soldiers to far away outposts, where they harvested like kleptomaniacs. Today, mammoth cargo ships make it easy for Western governments to wipe out independent businesses with slave-made products from China.

The long-term effects of replacing local farms and industries with far-off slave factories became apparent in 481 AD. Vandals devastated the North African farms that had become Rome's major food source. The famine that followed nearly destroyed Rome, because there were no local farmers to fill the need. Importers, whose sole goals were short-term profits, starved their own descendants to death with their short-sighted policies. The sins of the fathers were visited upon their children.

Power at sea was as important as on land. In the ancient world, naval battles were difficult, choreographed maneuvers. Romans didn't waste time training lots of crews in complicated movements. They invented the corvus, a mast that was actually a hinged bridge with a huge spike on the end. A corvus towered above each warship. When a Roman ship got close to an enemy vessel, the hinged bridge slammed down, hard. Its giant spike locked the bridge onto the enemy vessel. The dreaded Roman infantry swarmed across the bridge, capturing the boat.

The enemy boat couldn't get closer or get away. Carthage's huge investment in training and maintaining its officers and crews evaporated in an instant. Carthaginian seamanship was neutralized with a single bright idea.

Rome destroyed the world's most powerful navy by putting their unbeatable infantry on pieces of dry land in the middle of the Mediterranean. Later, Romans invented another weapon to defeat experienced sailors. Caesar put sharp pruning hooks on the end of long poles. In sea battles, they slashed enemy rigging, destroying their opponents' mobility.

Soon, the fragmented cultures all around the Mediterranean were ruled by Rome. From every Roman beachhead, ripples of conquest and slavery expanded across the countryside.

It wasn't that the Romans were so much smarter. Their bureaucrats just didn't let the ancient organizations like the powerful Stone Workers' Union, religious, agricultural, and business organizations stand in the way of Big Government.

## **Rome's wars were racial. After defeating nearby tribes, they fought Hamites. Then, Semites.**

Most of us have seen paintings and statues of Romulus and Remus being suckled by a she-wolf. Romans were so often reminded of having been nurtured by omnivorous savagery that they became savages. Rome's greatest spiritual battle would begin when the milk of the wolf met the Blood of the Lamb.

Josephus wrote that Romans were, genetically, Idumeans. They were descended from Esau, Jacob's older twin brother. He married Hittite (Hamite) women. The Idumeans descended from them. Sabines, who produced many of the Caesars, were Semites, from Sparta.

Idumeans settled in Phrygia. Some of their descendants moved on to found a colony on the hills along the Tiber. Like Cain, Romulus killed his brother. Remus was murdered for making fun of Romulus's new wall. Romulus liked to boss people around without anyone laughing at him and was succeeded by similar people.

His successors defeated King Pyrrhus, who led some of the Greek colonies in Italy. When he was driven from Italy, he predicted: *“Now, the Romans and Carthaginians can fight it out for Sicily.”* Pyrrhus could foresee with certitude centuries of future wars, but not the death that came from above when a heavy roofing tile was dropped on his head.

## **Rome won the battle for Sicily. Then, Carthage sent their best general to stop them.**

Hamites in Carthage sent Hannibal to destroy Somewhat Semite Rome. Hannibal was Rome’s best friend.

Conventional historians forget that educated Romans knew the Greek classics. Every Roman Senator knew that a couple of platoons in narrow mountain passes could stop an army, the way a handful of Greeks stopped Persian hordes at Thermopylae.

The Senate did *not* order the narrow Alpine passes to be blocked. Instead, they allowed Hannibal to pass through, unopposed. It was as if the Romans had ordered Horatio *away* from the bridge.

Powerful Romans secretly welcomed Hannibal’s invasion. They fought just hard enough to keep him away from Rome. They left him free to attack and destroy other cities. He ravaged the once free cities while encouraging their residents, freedom-loving Greeks and Etruscans, to join him. Those who were forced to help Hannibal gave Rome the excuse to loot them before selling them into slavery.

Pious Roman Senators shed buckets of crocodile tears while Hannibal destroyed the last vestiges of their peninsular competitors. *“Let him alone! Let him pillage!”* Rome’s billionaire Senators whispered to each other. Their looting of the once-mighty city of Capua, which had joined Hannibal, typified what Hannibal gave them an excuse to do.

Rome, like its God, Janus, had two faces. One face would say: *“Evil Carthaginians are crushing our poor, helpless Italian neighbors with elephants! How terrible! People of Rome, rally around! Buy bonds! Enlist! It’s against the Geneva convention to use elephants!”*

Another opinion whispered from Janus’s second face: *“Hannibal, his army, and his elephants will eat our neighbors out of house and home. What they don’t eat, they’ll destroy. We’ll get everything that’s left!”*

Rome’s final victory symbolized that Janus, its lying, two-faced God would triumph over Carthage’s even more depraved god of child sacrifice and perversion. God used Rome’s Janus to destroy the last worshippers of Baal.

## **Hannibal was Rome’s most efficient tax collector.**

Conventional historians don’t realize that Roman leaders wanted Hannibal to destroy their own provinces and people in order to make their billionaires even richer. Hannibal never knew that he had no chance of victory.

Romans knew that Carthage couldn't utilize as large a percentage of its population as soldiers and sailors. Carthaginian society was paralyzed by its Occupational Religions and competing business interests.

Roman leaders knew that Carthage was internally as fragmented as the many cities they had taken from Greeks and Etruscans, both of whom were Semites, the Etruscans originating in the Semite city of Mari, near the Euphrates. Romans knew from experience that if they invaded Carthage, its separate factions would galvanize into a strong defense that might have beaten them. By letting the army that represented Carthage's war party into Italy, Rome let Carthage bear the cost of a long, expensive offensive war.

By letting Hannibal invade, Rome removed a major stabilizing force from Carthage and Spain while they let Hannibal destroy potential enemies in Italy.

As Romans predicted, there was growing dissent in Carthage. *"Why do we have to keep on paying for war? It's bad for business!"* business interests asked. Parents wondered, *"How many more of our children must we sacrifice? Is Baal dead?"* Establishments were threatened as political unity was shattered. Spies and traders let Romans know exactly how bad morale was in Carthage.

Romans knew the Carthaginians simply couldn't field much more of a professional Army than they already had in Spain and Italy. As Hannibal's depredations continued, as his army was worn away, the survivors of every Italian village and city became utterly dependent on Rome.

*"Please, help us."* begged those from the cities Hannibal attacked. Roman leaders feigned sympathy, but knew that all the loot Hannibal had taken would soon make them even richer. Hannibal begged, too. He pled with Carthage, *"Please send troops. I only need a few more men to win!"* "You're winning lots of battles." Carthaginian bureaucrats replied. "You've got all the men you need." To themselves, they said, "If we give him more troops, after he beats the Romans, he'll come back here and take over. We might be out of office!"

### **The tax collection concluded.**

After years of pretending to fight as hard as they could, Rome calculated that Hannibal had plundered everything worth taking from the regions they let him ransack. Greek and Etruscan threats to Rome were dead, wounded, old, or sold. When Rome thought Hannibal had gotten everything gettable, and after his forces were sufficiently weakened by attrition, a Roman army boldly invaded North Africa.

As Rome anticipated, and may have bribed a few Carthaginian leaders to order, Hannibal and his troops were immediately called home. They loaded up their booty, sailed to North Africa, and fought the same Romans they thought they'd been defeating for years. The Roman army that couldn't defeat Hannibal's army when it was next-door promptly annihilated it in North Africa.

*"They couldn't beat us for years in Italy. How can the Romans destroy us with such speed here, at the end of a long supply line?"* Hannibal's soldiers asked each other, even as they were being cut to pieces. *"We would have had a much better chance of winning if we'd only attacked*



*the city of Rome. Were our leaders were bribed by Romans?"* smarter soldiers wondered as they died.

There was some indication of such collusion. When Hannibal was at the gates of Rome in 211 BC, he spared the property of the Roman leader, Fabius, from destruction. Visible from Rome's walls, Fabius's buildings were the only ones standing. To allay suspicion that he was in cahoots with Hannibal, Fabius put the property up for sale. Not to anyone's surprise, no Roman dared to buy it. What was supposed to show his innocence only proved his power.

After Rome's victory, all the treasure the Carthaginians had looted from their Italian campaign was packed up and sent straight to Rome. In the boatloads of loot were three *bushels* of golden rings that Carthaginian soldiers had hacked from the fingers of the Roman dead at the battle Carthage thought it won at Cannae.

"What could be better? We lost the soldiers, and we got their gold!" exulted Rome's bloodthirsty billionaires. *"We'd rather have that than payrolls and pensions to pay."*

Envoys from the ruined cities in the Italian Peninsula again begged for assistance. *"Please, help us rebuild."* The Senate answered with solemn assurances: *"We must study the situation."* They repeated that until all the envoys had died. By then, Italy's Hannibalized lands and cities had been cannibalized by Roman billionaires.

Rather than sending relief to ravaged Italy, Rome sent more tax collectors. Citizens were forced to sell their land, then their families, then themselves into bondage to satisfy the Roman tax collectors who swarmed over Italy after Hannibal's defeat. They built vast villas after evicting people from small towns and farms. English billionaires did the same thing in Scotland's Clearances, two thousand years later. As Cicero demonstrated, no billionaire ever has quite as many villas as he needs.

The Punic Wars ended in a total victory for Rome's wealthiest. When it looked as if the pitiful remnants of Carthage had even a chance of reviving, a pious Roman Senator ended each speech with *"Death to Carthage!"*

Catholic Fundamentalists believe that Noah's ancient cry for vengeance, *"Cursed be Canaan!"* led to the destruction of Canaanite Carthage. Nebuchadnezzar and Alexander wreaked some of Noah's vengeance when they destroyed Tyre, early capitol of the Canaanites. Rome had fulfilled Noah's ancient curse.

## **Rome's rich rulers made Hannibal their ally.**

### **Our rulers use our enemies.**

Simpler citizens think that wars are fought to protect them. Billionaires know that war is a just another business plan. Labor bosses know that in the midst of war, deals can be made to make them millionaires. Bureaucrats love war for its endless opportunities to tax, spend, regulate, spy, pry, jail, execute, and expand.

The firing on Fort Sumter, blowing up the Maine, bombing Pearl Harbor, and the imaginary attack in the Tonkin Gulf were, like Hannibal's invasion, pre-arranged by big, greedy profiteers. To ask who has the power to arrange such things is to begin to understand. To see if anything can be done about it is to realize that only a powerful, independent religion can let the sons of Abel keep the murderous sons of Cain in check.

When planes crashed into New York's World Trade Center, bureaucrats were jubilant. Minutes after the attack, the head of *every* bureaucracy was lobbying to justify funding increases that his agency "*Desperately needs more funding to make America safe!*"

Inviting and allowing disaster is as eternal as government. It's a part of life that every person in the world is being attacked by his own government with the real and imaginary problems it creates. Tariff barriers have been removed to let slave labor in China compete with viciously taxed Western workers who struggle to support families in a free market. As farming, mining, and manufacturing jobs disappear, more and more citizens are absorbed into welfare and make-work programs. They spend time thinking about lunacies like global warming, cooling, ozone holes and personal obsessions about appearance, status, and health.

In tyrannical states, every conceivable problem is magnified into excuses for power. We are taught to question the safety of food, water, and air. Minds are deadened. Birth rates drop.

St. Teresa of Avila, in the 1500s, wrote: "*The devil loves nothing more than to convince people that everything will kill them or damage their health.*" She was prophetic. Demonic tribes of fear-mongering environmentalists have convinced the West that every product they produce or consume is destroying them. At the same time, vicious bureaucrats and billionaires destroy their own workers' livelihoods by letting avowed enemies import those same goods, but made by virtual slaves, without tariffs.

## **Rome and Babel teach us all we need to know about government.**

The enrichment-at-all-costs policy that Rome's public profiteers perfected is repeated in all Republics as they degenerate into Empires. Two thousand years after Hannibal, Northern businessmen were desperate to destroy manufacturing competition in the South. They elected a President who'd willingly wage war on anyone who stood in their way. Cato's clone and Lincoln's alter-ego, Sherman, vowed to leave the Southerners, "*only their eyes with which to weep*". Carpet-baggers love looting after local wars; they don't have to bother learning a new language.

A few years later, Disraeli's foreign policy encouraged the slaughter and looting of Balkan and Mideastern Christians. British billionaires and bureaucrats sacrificed them to

maintain trade with the brutal Ottoman Empire. The Ottomans were good customers of, and suppliers for, English companies. England profited while Moslems liquidated Armenian and Balkan Christians and their assets.

Two score years after that, the same British billionaires successfully urged the firebombing of helpless cities like Dresden in a Germany that had tried to surrender. *“If the Germans don’t have factories, my assets are worth more,”* they concluded with the utter selfishness of the damned. Today, Britain bombs its taxpayers with hordes of immigrants while their jaded Prince of Wales bemoans *“grey goo”* and *“climate change”*.

American carpetbaggers did equally well for themselves in WWII. Special interests propelled Eisenhower, an obscure Lt. Colonel, into Supreme Commander of the Allied forces. “Ike” obediently guaranteed the destruction of the German economy by refusing to listen to repeated German peace offers. Even after the war, “Ike” let countless German POWs starve to death, be mass-kidnapped by Russians, or die of typhus. He reported to the same Franklin Roosevelt who had let ships full of Jewish people float around while bemoaning their mistreatment by the Nazis. Likewise, Truman and Churchill sent countless Russian asylum seekers back to sure and painful death at the hand of Communists.

It is an historical constant that the greedy get rid of anyone who might take their masses of pottage away.

## **Back to Rome: Automation continued to help Rome expand.**

Romans automated every process they could. They developed an early version of the McCormick reaper, or stole it from the Celts, to reduce the number of agricultural workers needed to provide the bread for bread and circuses. Rivers were dammed to power huge mills to grind the grain that the efficient reapers harvested. Public water and sewage replaced hordes of water-carriers and waste-removers. Bigger boats brought more grain from North African granaries that never lost a crop to frost and rarely to drought. Automation and centralization continually reduced manpower needs.

When many small businesses involving stone, water, and food were automated, throngs of unemployed workers were forced into the cities. There, they were more easily fed, amused, bathed, distracted, watched, and controlled. Centralization reduced the need for transportation workers to distribute necessities to far-flung villages. Rome’s good roads reduced repair costs, sped up deliveries, let bigger wagons get through on time, and allowed troops to move more quickly than ever.

If newly unemployed citizens weren’t drafted, they migrated to the cities to eat for free what they once produced by the sweat of their brow. They were told it was *“Progress!”*

Roman leaders found that simple amusements provided cheap distractions. Suddenly, throngs in apartment buildings, another labor-saving Roman idea, worried more about millionaire chariot drivers than about owning their own home. Distractions and amusements were far less expensive than garrisons on every block.

The circus stage of bread and circus came, again, into being. “*Each man, his own fig tree.*” became an outmoded idyll for Arcadian hicks. Life became emptier as people were kept from solving their own problems. Today, there are several TVs and cell phones in every house.

Gladiators did more than simply amuse while reducing people to bloodthirstiness. Their contests were an ongoing reminder that those who controlled those swords could have them turned upon the populace. Still, half-Semite Rome was better than Hamite Carthage, where amusements were far more depraved at the blazing altars of Baal and Molech.

As more people were driven out of their jobs by cheaper foreign labor, citizens went through a painful period of dislocation and consolidation. From Rome to America, billionaires and their bureaucrats smile approvingly as free-market, private-sector jobs are destroyed by automation and slave labor.

### **Labor-saving devices made more slaves.**

Hamite engineers thought it was a big deal to move heavy stones on the ground. Roman engineers made them fly through the air. Their opponents had to train, feed and pay ten thousand men to whirl ten thousand slings to throw a few hundred thousand stones at the crucial part of a battle. Rome understood that a few men with one big catapult could throw a few stones that weighed as much as all the rocks that all the slings in the world could throw. When Rome’s stones got big enough, no matter where they landed among a besieged enemy, they never missed.

Even deadlier, they catapulted rotten carcasses of leprosy, typhus, plague, or *e coli* victims into besieged cities and camps. In a warm rain, the effects were devastating. Every fly and flea among the besieged became a Roman ally.

### **After destroying the Hamites in Carthage, Rome attacked the Semites.**

After Carthage was no longer at their back, and rebellious elements in the Italian Peninsula had been eliminated, Rome’s Idumean leaders began a 700 year war against the sons of Shem. The Semite’s vast Celtic Empire arced across Europe, from the Gaels in Ireland, across England, up the Rhine, down the Danube, past Parthians in the middle East, to the Tocharian and Aryan Semites in the East.

From Picts in Scotland to Parthians beyond the Black Sea, Rome’s northern boundary was a long war zone. The Jews were a small island of Semites surrounded by the Idumean sea controlled by Romans. Unlike the German Semites, Jews could not retreat into friendly territory, as could their cousins along Rome’s northern frontier. Jews fought and fought, and died and died.

Rome seemed unstoppable. Egyptian Hamites no longer dreamed of freedom. Semitic Greece, Gaul, Spain, Syria, Palestine, and Persia carried the Roman yoke. Roman legions marched, looted, raped, killed, enslaved, and taxed from England to the Euphrates. Sometimes, a message from the Senate could crumple a kingdom.

Rome carried its labor-saving technologies to each newly conquered territory and grew stronger. Roman efficiencies freed more locals from labor and forced them to serve. The very best were “selected” (In Latin, “*legion*” means “*select*”) for the Legions.

## **Roman Senators saved the Semites from Caesar. Our best buddy was Brutus.**

Julius Caesar understood what Roman efficiency could do when he conquered, sold, or slaughtered millions of Semites in Gaul. He saw the possibilities of applying the same efficiency to the world. *“I will be king of the world. I will build a monument as big as a mountain. My family will rule after me.”*

Caesar and his family would have been kings of the world. He had personally defeated every army between the Rhine and the Pyrenees. He had no Hamite enemies remaining to his south. Only the Semites remained, stretching from Scotland to Afghanistan.

Caesar made big, Caesar-sized plans. He intended to march his armies to the Empire’s eastern edge, past the Euphrates. He planned to destroy the Parthian Semites who troubled Rome’s eastern flank. Then, he would march west, around the south side of the Caspian Sea. When Rome’s enemies there had been eliminated, he intended to march west, clearing the strongholds in the Caucasus Mountains, the Semite homeland.

After wiping out all opposition there, he planned to march his forces around the North side of the Black Sea, and then go across the upper Balkans. After those Semites were annihilated, he planned to march his legions boldly through the middle of Germany, eliminating every Roman opponent south of the Baltic. Once he arrived at the Atlantic, he would march home to Rome, through Gaul. It’s likely that he would have looted and wiped out any potential threats in Denmark, Scotland, England, and Ireland on the way.

## **When he returned, Caesar would be the King of the World.**

His plans did not go over well when powerful Senators learned of his plans. His best friends preferred to stab him in the back rather than run the risk of allowing Caesar to accumulate *that* much power. With his son, Caesarion, next in line for what would be Caesar’s throne, Senators saw no future for themselves or their children.

Their desperation to stay in office teaches us that vested interests would rather kill or die than face reduction in power. When they murdered Caesar, Roman Senators publicly replaced their love of Rome with love of their own job security.

Caesar's armies and navies were moving east in February and March. He planned to leave Rome on the 20th of March, 44 BC, and join them. His best friends and fellow senators laid all of his plans to rest on the 15th.

Caesar would not install a one-world government. He would not build his version of the Tower of Babel. By the will of God, Brutus and his backstabbing buddies saved the Semites from sure and certain destruction.

## **So, why did God let Rome come into being? One, to zap Canaanites. Two, to provide Latin *and* boredom.**

Noah's "*Cursed be Canaan!*" had to be fulfilled if people were going to take God and the Bible seriously. The world saw, and Canaanites felt, Noah's curse come true. Phoenicia was flattened, Carthage reduced to ashes. Those able to couple those facts with the old saying, "*The mills of God grind slowly, but they grind exceedingly fine.*" understand God's awesome power. The destruction of Carthage makes it hard for Radcats to understand why more Catholics don't ask Noah to intercede for them from what must be a very powerful position in Heaven.

God had another reason for Rome. People needed to become bored with earthly concerns. Roman efficiency brought about family monopolies. That limited commercial opportunities for people who had dreams. A handful of politically connected billionaire families controlled food, rental properties, shipping, and almost every other commercial area the way three or four American families control sales of sugar and chicken.

Independent thinkers had nothing to do. They could not start businesses that competed with state-approved monopolies without incurring the wrath of the state. Human ingenuity had few outlets. There was no room for individual thought, words, or actions that secret police would report and Praetorians would punish. St. Augustine reports that he and his fellow Christians were investigated by Rome's version of the F.B.I.

People had time to explore religion. Some studied ancient Greek, Egyptian, and Syrian cults. The sinful sank into their usual pursuits. The worst embraced the darker, Hamite heresies. During the long, boring stretches of peace, the only new and exciting things in Rome were street preachers and rabble-rousers talking about the latest religious fad.

Rome's automation of so many occupations gave more people time to think about such things. Boredom provided a garden in which a bizarre, new idea took root from a tiny seed planted by a carpenter's son from Nazareth. Some began to talk about a new "*Kingdom of God*". Those who explored this new Kingdom were challenged every day. Their minds, bodies, and spirits went beyond the limitations and boredom of efficient government. The biggest challenge became to become better. Saints provided examples that guided believers from Rome's kingdom to God's.

Latin let speakers think, talk, and write about this New Kingdom. For the Son of God to be understood universally, He had to have "*the lost children of Israel*" speaking a language that

had words for every spiritual concept necessary for His truth to be understood. First, the Latin Language wired the Roman people, then, the world.

Romans were familiar with complicated theological concepts. Romans were as used to Osiris as Hercules, the old Melkart of the Phoenicians. From Egyptians, they learned that souls went to judgment. From Judaism, Romans learned that the Judge was God. From Christianity, they learned that The Judge was merciful. An educated Roman could understand how one God could exist with utter equality in three persons, something beyond the Greeks even to this day.

Rome's assimilation of religious concepts was so profound that it allowed Virgil to miraculously write of "*a child, born of a Virgin*" forty years before it happened. Even the Sibyls helped Romans get ready for The Savior.

Romans also knew Greek philosophers, like Plato. Like Virgil, Plato had prophesied. He predicted in the second Book of the Republic that "*the truly just man will be scourged . . . and set up on a pole*". Religiously, linguistically, poetically, and philosophically, educated Romans were capable of believing that the crucified Son of a Virgin was God.

New theologies, technologies, and concepts flowed in and out of Rome like water, more of which was needed than ever.

### **A new kind of well! It watered the rapid growth of Rome's Welfare State.**

Rome needed more clean water than could be raised by buckets from polluted aquifers directly below it. Romans magnified an old Hittite idea for a new kind of well.

The new well wasn't a hole in the ground. It was a nearly horizontal hole punched through the sky. Engineers elevated horizontal wells to new heights and called them aqueducts.

Cities were safe from drought. Fires could be fought. The Coliseum could be flooded for mock naval battles. Clean water flowed freely for everyone.

Billions of tons of water no longer had to be moved expensively uphill. Free gravity let it flow where it was needed. Low-lying cities could grow larger than their natural water supply. Rome brought water to itself from clean streams and springs as far as forty miles away.

The city expanded. Apartment buildings soared as high as people could ascend without elevators. Roman industry had water-powered machinery. Urban density increased. With cleaner water, fewer people died from dysentery, malaria, cholera, and typhus. Healthier people spent more time working, and paid more taxes. More of them could pass the physical exam for the legions.

City property became valuable, and the ever-present ward politics became profitable. Those who could decide where access to an aqueduct would be located, or where a fountain could be placed, became rich. Such decisions skyrocketed the value of some real estate holdings. Big bribes flowed like water that made more municipal corruption possible than ever.

Aqueducts brought over two hundred million gallons a day to Rome. That billion and a half pounds of water let improved sewers wash waste away faster than ever. Cheap, fresh, clean water and effective sewers made life easier and healthier. Cities stopped stinking as much and became the place to be. More people were freed to serve the Legions.

They were needed. Aqueducts provided more need for security. Crossing valleys and tunneled through hills, distant aqueducts were vulnerable to sabotage. Plague victims could be thrown into an aqueduct by the poorest terrorists. A city could be attacked without expensive armies, catapults, and crews. The tall arches that carried water over valleys were vulnerable. A few stones pried from the base of a single arch in a far-off aqueduct could force even a huge city into an early consideration of surrender.

The Roman rulers of Spain used aqueducts for mining. Roman engineers ran water through tunnels, washing mountains of ore, and burned out slaves, into the plains below. The gold provided by comparatively inexpensive mining operations helped to fund the operation of the Empire between lootings. Aqueducts separated Rome from earlier ages.

As Rome centralized and grew, its legions became more important. The soldiers in a legion could get raises by threatening to destroy the water source they were paid to guard. The times were changing. Mere pacification was no longer enough. Total control was necessary. Success went to those with the power to control the Legions. On all the earth, the only thing a Roman Legion feared was two Roman Legions.

Jack Frost kept the Romans from pacifying Germany, and kept the Germans from empowering themselves, with aqueducts.

Since water expands when it freezes, large, sanitary cities would not exist in cold climates until methods of making and installing underground pipe were invented. Neither Romans nor Germans could build aqueducts, so they couldn't establish big, efficient cities in the North from which to totally control large areas.

## **The northern Semites most important defender was Jack Frost.**

In the final analysis, Rome's northern enemies were defeated because they had no way to move enough water to supply large, healthy, efficient cities. The largest German communities, the oppida, simply couldn't grow large enough to obtain the critical mass to enslave enough people to support huge, trained, well-equipped armies in the field. Neither Germans nor Romans could control Northern Europe from large, efficient cities.

## **Cities still die when waterworks don't work.**

Cities have long charged individuals for water and sewage. As long as water and sewage charges reflected the actual costs of water and sewage, cities were financially healthy. Politicians discovered that it was politically easier to increase water and sewage rates than to raise taxes.



Soon, inflated water and sewage rates were used to subsidize countless bureaucrats who got high pay for doing nothing of real value.

In our time, profiteers began to contaminate drinking water with fluoride and chlorine. People hate being overcharged for the opportunity to poison themselves. Smarter people abandon the cities and the politically corrupt rings of early suburbs. They move to the country. There, they dig their own wells and provide their own septic systems. As well drilling techniques improved, people could move farther away from taxing authorities.

Tax-grabbing bureaucrats hate that. Today, they describe this search for freedom with negative names, like "*Urban Sprawl*", and try mightily to stop it. They need to keep people enslaved in big metropolitan areas to pay their salaries for doing useless jobs by paying inflated water and sewage bills. Endless lies are told to force people to overpay for public sewage. Some things never change.

# Chapter Five

## Jacob defeats Esau. Finally.

Semite tribes often changed their names as they went. Earlier successions of Goths were known as Geats, Gatae, Gutones, and Gutu, an ancient name for the Kurds. Their common ancestors were the early Gutians, *“the people who have no king”*. Semite Gutians mounted the earliest attacks that swept down from the highlands to ravage Japheth’s Sumerian cities three thousand years before Christ.

The ancestors of the Goths swarmed north from their great hive in the Caucasus and ended up along the Baltic. They settled north of the Semites who became known as Celts, Greeks, Achaeans, Etruscans and Illyrians.

Semitic tribes modified their faiths as they moved out of the Caucasus. Common elements remained. The *“cattle”* that God spent so much time programming are prominent in the legends and theologies of Semites between India and Ireland. Goths, like the Hebrews who built Solomon’s temple, had basins and wheeled platforms as part of their worship, a distant reminder of their common faith.

Royal Goths settled on the safe, secure island of Got(h)land, an island in the *Baltic* Sea. Large caches of Roman coins have been found there, indicating that their headquarters was powerful enough to have loot sent or tithed to it for centuries. Six-pointed Stars of David are found engraved upon armor that made up the grave goods of very early German princes. The oldest German writing ever found, on a helmet in Italy, reads from right to left.

As Abraham, Goths had invaded Canaan land. Swarms descended into Europe, pushing peoples before them like dominoes. As had Abraham and Lot before them, Goths grew so numerous that they had to split. The Eastern branch of the Eastern (Ostro)Goths invaded Italy shortly after the Western (Visi)goths, invaded Spain.

One wave of Ostrogoths (east-Goths) was led by King Witigis. It didn’t take him long to realize how dependent Rome was on water from the sky. When he destroyed an aqueduct, Rome was washed up and hung out to dry. There would still be organized Empires with the name “Roman” in Ravenna, Germany, Romania, and Constantinople, but Rome’s political power was gone.

History had made a thousand-year cycle. Three and a half centuries before Christ, Semitic Gauls sacked Rome. Rome recovered, rebounded, and vanquished the Semites of Gaul. Over six hundred years later, King Witigis and the Ostrogoths led a later wave of Gothic Semites to an ascendancy that they, followed by their Lombard cousins, kept. It’s interesting that, later, it took the Visigothic Semites almost as much time to regain Spain from semi-Semite Arabs.

During the Empire, Roman half-Semites fought purer Semites along a front that arced across from the Tigris, across Parthia, Scythia, along the Danube, down the Rhine, to the west

ends of the two Roman walls across Scotland. Jacob's final victory over Esau was achieved by moving a few stones at the base of aqueducts in the heart of the Empire.

The freedom-loving sons of Shem had beaten the Idumean Organization Man writ large. The Semite victory only came after enough sons of Shem and Jacob had been captured and trained by the Romans so that Semites could raise an effective fighting force.

The lessons of Saul, David, and the Maccabees were made clear, again. God's people could win, but only with soldiers who would follow a leader. The "*people who had no King*" attained victory only when they bent their wills to their leaders'.

Lately, the pendulum has swung back. Europe's Semites have been re-enslaved. The spiritual sons of Baal have replaced His Church with their state. Europe's central government dominates its once free countries. This centralization is foreign to our common Semitic nature. This new Rome will be destroyed. In the short term, enslavers are poised to again overwhelm the lovers of God and freedom. They bring in boatloads of semi-Semites to help them.

## **Semites prepared the way for God.**

Semites often defeated Rome. Arminius utterly destroyed the legions of Varus. When Parthians captured the Roman commander, Crassus, they slaked his legendary thirst for wealth by pouring molten gold down his throat. Queen Tomysis, put the severed head of another would-be Roman conqueror in a leather bag filled with his own blood.

Josephus wrote that the Semetic descendants of the Ten Northern Tribes, were "*beyond counting*" in their lands past the Euphrates. We learn little about those empires. Public schools focus on Rome because it makes Big Government seem both natural and inevitable.

Parthians repeatedly asked the Romans to "*leave us alone.*" No bureaucrat can ever do that. In the east, Rome wore itself out fighting the Parthians.

The Three Wise Men were from Parthia. God had given them more prophetic ability than the priests in the Temple. The wise men called Magi in Parthia were called "*Druids*" in the western part of the Semite Empire, and "*Scands*" in its north. They were all descended from Levites.

The Three Wise Men were told that Jesus was The Messiah while God kept Levites of the Temple in the dark. Some rabbis resented God's intentional oversight so much that they endlessly attack the Christianity whose founder bypassed them. That shouldn't bother anyone. It's part of the Program.

The gold, frankincense, and myrrh that the Magi left with Jesus, Mary, and Joseph came from Parthia. The gifts were not only to honor The Messiah, but also to provide the Holy Family with money as it traveled to Egypt, another manifestation of Prophecy. The remaining money set Joseph up in the construction business (his occupation translates as a stone-mason as well as a carpenter) when they moved to Nazareth.

St. Eusebius, who did missionary work for the early Catholic Church among the Parthians, actually read a letter to the King of Parthia from Jesus Christ. The King had asked Jesus to come to Parthia and cure him of a disease. Jesus had written that He had to do what He was sent to do, but that someone (one of the Apostles?) would take care of it. Conventional historians ignore the letter, or deny its credibility. Radcats ask, “*Would St. Eusebius faithfully obey God and lie about something so easy for His enemies to discover?*” The answer lets them see more fully what St. Eusebius had seen.

Missionaries spread Catholic teachings rapidly through the Caucasus and Europe. People converted because their own histories told them the missionaries were telling the truth about The Truth. Armenia, the ancient Semite homeland, became the first Christian country.

## From Scythia to Scotland.

Many Scots are descended from the Scythians. These Semites made their way from Scythia/Armenia to Spain to Ireland. Many came into Scotland with King Fergus, son of Erc, the name of the first noble in Ireland to recognize the holiness of St. Patrick.

The Declaration of Arbroath said in 1320, “*(We Scots) journeyed from Greater Scythia by way of the Tyrrhenian Sea and the Pillars of Hercules, and dwelt for a long course of time in Spain among the most savage tribes. . . Thence they came, twelve hundred years after the people of Israel crossed the Red Sea, to their home in the west where they still live today.*” Moses led the Israelites across the Sea between 1500-1450 B.C. The Scots arrived in Scotland in the late 400s. They ended up near where St. Regulus had taken The Holy Relics of St. Andrew a century and a half earlier.

Their semi-enemies were Picts, descended from wives given them by earlier Irish Semites. They some of their women for peace, but made the Picts agree to pass on inheritance through the maternal line. That way, the Semites would, between them, end up with the country. Picts were an earlier Semitic, and probably Hebrew, people in the British Isles. Long before Christ, the Picts had become a people in their own right, dominating the Albi, from whom Albion, the older name for England, was derived.

Albi and Albion, like Albania, mean “*white*”, just as does the name Laban, father of Jacob’s wives. Sara, Abraham’s wife, is called “*fair*” in the King James Bible. Among the first peoples defeated by Rome’s Idumeans were the Alba of Alba Longa, in the Alban Hills. For Radcats, all these white people named for their whiteness give credence to the aforementioned legends that Noah was an albino.

The Semites were technically more advanced than earlier Europeans. Their descendents would be similarly ahead of the Japhethite Indians they would find in America. Japhethites and Hamites were replaced in Europe about as quickly as waves of Semites from the Ten Tribes replaced many American Indians.

Many of the Semites fought Rome in coordinated attacks. One Scottish historian reports that warriors from Clan Irving left Scotland and went to Hungary to fight against the Romans.

They were part of organized Semite attacks on Roman power along Rome's Northern frontier. Those descended from the Irvings are quick to claim: "*Until we joined the fight, Rome did not fall.*"

## **Jewish Semites in Ireland and mainland Europe.**

Semites left their names on nations, places, and rivers like Iberia, Ebro, and Hibernia. Those words are derived from Eber, the ancestor of Abraham from whom the word "*Hebrew*" comes. By 1,000 AD, Semites from Spain to Southern Scandinavia had converted to some form of Christianity. By 1,500 AD, the Jewish Semites in those areas were mostly Catholic.

One of the earliest connections between Jacob's Tribes and Europe was at the time of the Exodus. Moses cured a child, Gaodhal Glas, of snakebite. After he reached manhood, he led the Gaels into Western Europe. Their invasion was the beginning of the Celtic Empire. His grandson was invited into Egypt, and married Scoti, the pharaoh's daughter. At the time, the Semitic Hyksos still ruled Egypt.

There are many connections between Jacob's Tribes and Europe. Some think the prophet Jeremiah is buried in Ireland, where he took the daughters of the last Jewish King to see the royal line of Judah safely intermarried with their cousins, the Hebrew Kings of Ireland.

Many believe the marriage of David's lineage into the Irish royal family took place at Tara, the Celtic word for Torah. Her husband's family was descended from Zara, brother of Perez, the twin sons of Judah born to Tamar. Tara's reappearance as a plantation in *Gone With the Wind* commemorates the successful Israelite migration from Ireland to America.

Tamar, Genesis tells us, dressed as a prostitute to become impregnated by her father-in-law, Judah, after her first two husbands, Err and Oman, Judah's sons, were killed by God. The first hand out of Tamar's womb was marked with a red cord. That hand was withdrawn into the womb. Then, the hand went back within the womb, and Perez, without the red cord, emerged first. Zara, with the red string around his wrist, was then born. It was decided after long discussion that Perez was the official first-born son.

Legends say that Zara, a grown man by the time the dispute was finally decided, was so angry that he packed up and left. He and his supporters moved to Ireland, in another Semitic tribal division. There is still a red string painted around the seals of many family and city shields in Ireland.

There were other Jewish symbols in early Europe. David's harp was carried to Wales, where the name Dyfed (David) is everywhere, by early Jews in the tin trade, some of whom stayed permanently. Old Irish and Pictish silver has been found with interlocking Stars of David.

The British Isles are still ruled by a Monarch crowned atop the Stone of Scone. It was brought from Spain to Ireland, and later into Scotland before being taken to London. Some of our ancestors believed that the Stone of Scone was actually "*Jacob's Pillow*".

Such stories have no solid proof, but there are consistencies throughout that validate a Jacobite presence in the British Isles long before the later Jacobites were destroyed by

Protestants. These legends must also be examined in light of the British royals desire to justify their existence.

Childeric led the Frankish Semites. His grave was unearthed, and a ring discovered with his picture engraved on it. He was wearing a breastplate divided into twelve squares, just as the ancient Levites wore.

*“The rock upon whom I build My Church”* said to the newly saved Christians: *“You are now Sarah’s children.”* (I Peter, 3:6). He did not say that they were *“Mary’s children”*, but said that they were, by virtue of God’s power, the children of Sarah, and not Abraham. Peter, himself, validated the matrilineal inheritance. To Peter, the most favored children are the descendants of Sarah, one of history’s first blonde bombshells.

We mentioned that the Picts of Scotland adopted the Jewish tradition of passing on inheritances through their maternal line. The Taureg, a Berber tribe in North Africa, also pass on lineage from the mother. That same matrilineal tradition was followed by God, who asked the Jewish Mary to bear His child.

Often light-skinned, with gray and blue eyes, the Taureg marked the farthest southward extension of the Semite Empire into Africa, stopped by the desert that separated them from the darker Hamites farther south. There, travelers report a rock painting with light-skinned women wearing Celtic costumes. One of the women was clearly blonde. At its height, the Celtic Empire stretched from Ireland to China, from Scandinavia to the sands of the Sahara.

The sons of Abraham and Jacob have ended up with Europe and most of the Americas, along with Australia and New Zealand. Many are led to sacrifice in the modern *“high places”* by those who love death. They are sacrificing the tiniest of their own babies for the newest priests of Baal. The children of Abraham have been made so confused that their own children are slaughtered with few complaints.

### **The same enemies still seek our destruction.**

The forces of death focus first on destroying Catholics and Jews. After Protestants are picked off, Moslems will be the closest people to Abraham left on earth. Their destruction is the next phase of evil’s ultimate plan.

Cain’s children look forward to the day that the remaining peoples will start to destroy each other. They want to see the world end with the last man doing away with himself.

The other side’s goal is the complete reversal of the life-giving process that began in Eden. Each and every thing they do works to that end. It seems insane that we are commanded to *“do good to those who hurt you”*, but that’s what we should strive to do. Evil spirits have an easier time manipulating people whom no one loved.

### **Beowulf: A Gothic story symbolizes all of history.**

Before reading and writing were widespread, stories had to appeal to every grandchild, child, and grandparent in earshot of the storyteller. That's why the old stories had a level of meaning for every age of listener. The most meaningful stories survived. The oldest story in our language is very important.

Beowulf and his twelve companions sailed to help Hrothgar, of the King of the Geats, a tribe of Semitic Goths.

Hrothgar's domain was being savaged by the evil monster, Grendel. Farms were abandoned and overgrown. Stores, mills, smithies, and other businesses were closed. The living huddled in King Hrothgar's mead hall at night, shivering with fear, hoping that the evil Grendel would not murder them in the night.

King Hrothgar and his people had given up all hope of escaping the monster. They'd learned to live in fear. When they saw Beowulf, encouragement came. "Maybe", they whispered, "maybe we can be free." They celebrated that night in the mead-hall.

Grendel was enraged when people sang to celebrate the arrival of Beowulf and his twelve companions. Grendel killed the guard and burst into the mead-hall. Beowulf was the only man who dared to stand and fight.

Grendel was impervious to both arrow and sword. No weapon would hurt him. Neither Beowulf's huge bow nor his wonderful, steel-edged sword, technological marvels of the age, could hurt Grendel. Evil is never defeated by gimmicks. Beowulf had to grapple with the foul monster hand-to-hand. Holding on and holding on and holding on, he was finally able to gain leverage, and twisted Grendel's arm out of its socket.

Grendel fled, shrieking in pain and bleeding to death. Then, Beowulf had to defeat the Sea Hag, Grendel's mother. Like the Greek's Thetis, she lived in a cave, deep beneath the sea.

On one of Beowulf's symbolic levels, Grendel represented oppressive government. The abandoned farms and closed businesses symbolized destructive taxation, regulations, and enslavement.

On that political level, Beowulf showed that there are only three ways to deal with excessive government. One way is to give into it, sinking slowly or quickly into slavery, as Hrothgar and his people were doing. Another way is to emigrate, leaving property behind and go to freedom. That is symbolized by the abandoned farms in the ancient tale. The third way is to fight the oppressor.

Beowulf teaches that evil is only fought by actually grappling with it. No technological miracles like steel swords or huge, super-fast projectiles will win. Spirit, mind, and body are all that can be used.

Beowulf has great spiritual significance. When the evil of Oppression inflicted by the children of Cain (Grendel) is defeated, its motivating demon, Pride, (Sea Hag, mother of Grendel) must also be defeated. A few Radcats think that Grendel's description describes the last tyrannosaurus as well as the spirit of those who lust to govern.

Beowulf's battle in the mead-hall and the endless war against pride are still being fought in the cloistered cells of the holiest men and women.

## The Khazar Conversion.

Families, clans, and tribes who would become Scotch, Spanish, Saxon, Slav, Norman, Frisian, Frank, Pakistani, Greek, Ukrainian, Goth, Gaul, Turk, etc. left the Caucasus in the times between Babel and Christ. The Khazars filled in the emptying valleys and became the dominant tribe.

The Greek Church had converted the Eastern Slavs, including many in the Ukraine and Russia. They urged the Khazars to join them. Roman Catholics urged the Khazars to follow the Armenians to Catholicism. Moslems were equally anxious to convert them.

The Khazars used their vital swing position to extract bribes and gifts in quantity, but ignored them all. They surprised the world by converting to Judaism in the late 700s. Their conversion was led by a handful of Jewish traders who'd been expelled from Constantinople and settled in *"The White City"*. Built of expensively imported stones, it was the Khazars' main trading center.

When their vassals, the nearby Slavs, became Catholics, parishes and Dioceses provided organization. Soon, the Viking king, Oleg the Rus, Prince of Kiev, led the Slavic Semites to break free of Khazar domination. They rallied to Oleg's war cry, *"Pay nothing to the Khazars!"*

After the Khazar Conversion, the new Jews didn't leave en masse, as had the earlier émigrés from the Caucasus. Small groups and families moved into Russia, Poland, Germany, France, and the rest of Europe. Later, they would join isolated islands of Sephardic Jews in European cities. As more Khazars moved into Europe, Moslems advanced into Armenia and the west.

After the Khans discovered the Khazars had accepted bribes from the Greeks to fight them, they massacred as many as they could. More survivors fled west to find safety as hordes of Mongols cleaned out the Caucasus.

In Europe, Sephardic Jews were prosperous and respected. They resented the recent converts from the Caucasus. *"We are real Jews. You Khazars are taking advantage of our heritage for political gain."* some of them told the newer Ashkenazi. *"Yeah, well what are you going to do about it?"* they brusquely replied. The process is ongoing. Well-established Ashkenazi continue to be embarrassed by the excesses of some of the recent arrivals.

European Semites didn't like the Ashkenazi appropriation of the Jewish mantle of respectability. God, on the other hand, needed someone to keep translating Scripture properly, and many of the Sephardic Jews had become Catholics. The Ashkenazi took the task of maintaining Scripture seriously. God also wanted to keep a certain amount of tension within the, by then, mostly Christianized Semites. God still uses their pseudo-intellectuals, like Freud and Marx, to separate sheep from goats.



God also used the Ashkenazi to punish wayward Christians. A handful of bloodthirsty Ashkenazi made possible the Communist revolution that reduced the schismatic Russian Orthodox Church to the hollow shell that remains. They also destroyed many of the similarly schismatic Lutheran areas in Prussia, where the evil ideas of the Illuminati and big government emanated came from those who hated the Catholic Church. Later, Radcats believe, they were allowed to observe from the pits of Hades that God had abandoned their descendents to Communist ravagers.

## **Judah and Benjamin, the race.**

Popular ideas about Jews and Gentiles are often backwards. Most of us think that Jewish people are descendents of the Tribe of Judah, Benjamin, or Levites assigned to the areas of those tribes.

Sephardic Jews have that ancestry. They are a small percent of Jewish populations. Most of today's Jews originate from the Khazar Conversion. They are, of course, Semitic, but are no more genetically from Judah than most of the other European peoples.

Jews continually convert to Christianity. Western countries bring in replacements. Now, there are more Moslems than Jews in both America and Europe. Many Jews are so used to dealing aggressively with the wealthy majority populations of the lands they settle that they overlook far deadlier enemies. Their danger now is that they alienate the majority populations while focusing hatred upon themselves from the growing Moslem populations.

They must not find themselves alone, vulnerable, and destroyed. Should such an awful thing happen, our side will lose one of its most valuable assets, a worldly people committed to maintaining the accuracy of Old Testament Scripture.

## **Judah Benjamin, the man.**

A Jewish Confederate with the Sephardic name of Judah Benjamin was one of the most brilliant of his religion in American politics. He believed, as did many southern Jews, in the rights of the States. Mr. Benjamin was a southern patriot and a financial genius.

*"Gentlemen," he told the Confederate Cabinet, "we can win this war if we take immediate possession of all the cotton that's stored in Southern warehouses. We must ship it to Europe immediately, before the North has time to set up a blockade. There, we can use it for collateral.*

*"We can borrow against it to buy the most modern weapons, supplies, and munitions in quantities sufficient to ensure victory in a defensive war. War materiel can be in our hands before the Union can set up a blockade. That, gentlemen, is the only way to win this war, and the only way that we can keep from losing it."*

*“Sir!” objected Jefferson Davis and the others, “If we were to confiscate our peoples’ cotton, we would be violating the sacred Constitution by trampling their rights to private property. We cannot do that.”*

So, the South lost the war. In retrospect, the world may have been a better place, because slavery would have disappeared as quickly without such a costly war, if Mr. Benjamin’s counsel had prevailed.

Just as the government schools don’t teach about our real history, they also drop inconvenient geniuses like Mr. Judah Benjamin right down the memory hole.

# Chapter Six

The other sides of the world.

## **The Chinese had no memory of Moses. The West's overlooked debt to the Jews.**

From beginnings as small as Rome's hills on the Tiber, some of Japheth's most ruthless sons began a slow, relentless extermination of their neighbors. Chins swallowed and renamed most of Eastern Asia after their most bloodthirsty tribe. After three thousand years, their thirst for more remains unslaked.

In our own lifetimes, the Chin's descendents have engulfed and destroyed the religions, cultures, and peoples of Mongolia and Tibet. The Chin leaders have such a drive for racial purity, a perennial excuse to kill, that the nearby half-Chin are a handier target for extermination than the farther-away sons of Shem and Ham.

China sends settlers into other countries and encourages them to loot however they can. They plan do to the whole world what they just finished doing to Tibet and Mongolia. When later Chins invade in force, the families of the earlier Chinese settlers will be wiped out. Whether they have interbred with the natives or not, they have been "*contaminated*" just by being around "*inferior peoples*".

Many Chinese people have been blessed with the strange idea that there is a Kingdom of God. Even their awareness that there *may* be a higher power than government will cause them to be ruthlessly exterminated.

One reason for China's unbalanced enthusiasm for government is that there were very, very few Jewish people in China. Because there were so few Jews, there was no culture-wide awareness of Babel or of Moses. Consequently, there was never a significant group of people who knew there was a God Who hated excessive government and would give a man the courage to tell Pharaoh "*Let my people go!*"

There was no memory of Moses among Mings and Mandarins whose carefully preserved words would continually remind them that God was greater than government and that He preferred freedom to slavery.

In Rome, there was an ongoing affection for friends and family and local area that sometimes trumped loyalty to the State. The ruthless Chins wiped out every thought, feeling, and emotion that did not enhance the power of their government. China has not changed.

Exhaustive civil service tests identified the very smartest among the Chin. The smartest of them ran the empire. County-sized areas were run by an utterly loyal Governor with a minimal staff and a squadron of troops. Those capable of independent thought, along with the rich, the

poor, the middle-class, the criminals, the law-abiding, and all other natural enemies of the bureaucrat, were jailed, drafted, executed, or sent to work on the Walls.

The Chins especially hate Christianity because of Christ's command "*hide not your light under a bushel.*" The entire culture of the ruling Chins was designed to keep every light brighter than their own under a bushel so that their own would not be outshone.

## **An empire built on blood, stone, and paper.**

The Chins combined Stone Age make-work projects with paper money. Paper money is only as strong as the government that issues it. When government paper replaces something with the intrinsic value of gold and silver, paper billionaires become utterly subservient to the state that validates their fortunes. Favorites can be made into billionaires with pennies worth of paper. They can also be encouraged to devour the poor.

Socialists and communists like Keynes and Lenin knew, "*There is no subtler, surer means of overturning the existing basis of society than to debauch the currency. The process engages all the hidden forces of economic law on the side of destruction, and does it in a manner which not one man in a million is able to diagnose.*"

Secure governments provide safe, metallic currencies and peg the value of their paper money on independent standards like gold and silver. Those governments have loyal citizens. Printing presses replace independent standards with money that is only as good as its government is powerful. Slavery, ever the dream of bureaucrats, is never far behind.

China combined paper money with unbelievable brutality. A recipe for turning human beings into meat sauce survives from the Shang Dynasty. They forced millions to slave for centuries on the endless walls and canals that snaked all over China.

Building walls and canals kept people busy, got rid of troublemakers, potential troublemakers, scared people into obedience, and provided lots of the "oooh!" and "aaaah!" make-work so beloved by entrenched bureaucracies. The Wall did all those things much less expensively than Public Education.

Chins who believed in more important things than government were eliminated. The dumb were exterminated as ruthlessly as the smart. China has exported its Edisons and Newtons across the seas, safe from the famous Oriental hammer that always hits the tallest nail.

Romans did make some of their disobedient into fodder for the mines, galleys, fields and the circus. Even considering Caesar's slaughters in Gaul, the worst Romans never exterminated the colossal numbers whom the Chinese eliminated by building endless Walls. All in all, it was better to be Roman.

**Romans pushed walls ahead of them. China stayed behind their walls.**

God allowed Rome and China to progress along their separate paths to show later people the fate of organizations built on inclusiveness and exclusiveness. Rome built over 50,000 miles of roads so people could move through the Empire.

Walls are stone roads stacked on top of each other. China built thousands of miles of walls, including 4,500 miles in the Great Wall, alone, so that movement in, out, and throughout, could be tightly regulated or totally stopped.

Rome's walls were made of men in iron. They marched or sailed their walls across swamps, oceans, and mountains. Rome's roads allowed her walls to move where they were needed. When Rome needed to repel attackers, walls tipped with iron were quick-marched wherever they were needed. Roman roads were catapults, down which those iron walls were launched.

China's walls couldn't be shifted where they were needed. The military inefficiency was obvious. Since their real purpose was to fulfill the darkest dreams of governments based on an unnatural love of slavery, the Chins didn't care.

Radcats correctly conclude that Governments are always glad when their projects don't work. Successive failures demonstrate their power better than any success while providing excuses for *"More Funding!"*

China's walls isolated and hurt its people. Rome eliminated such barriers by giving citizenship to aliens. As the Empire matured, Roman citizenship became progressively easier for those from foreign lands to obtain.

To this day, Chinese exclusivity drives them to exterminate those whose land they take. Far fewer Tibetans and Mongolians are alive in their own countries mere decades after China's recent invasions. There are no Caucasians left in a China that was once full of them.

Western bureaucrats are pale imitations of the Chins, but at the bottom of their cold, black hearts, they still love to decree *"Thou shall not . . ."* and conclude the sentence with as much as they can keep other people from doing. At the very bottom of the darkest bureaucratic hearts is the commandment they wish to decree more than anything: *"Thou shall not live."*

The slow, relentless extermination of all who are different has made China the drabest country on earth. Not since the earliest Sumerian writings described the physical sameness of their early Japhetic appearance with the term *"Black-headed people"* have so many people looked so uniform. Nowhere else is there such a similarity of people, color, and mindset.

The Chinese governments have so successfully exterminated the most different among them for so long that they do not have the intellectual variety of the Europeans.

## **Things were worst of all in the vast Empires of Syphilis.**

Semites were stunned by the sick cities they stumbled on in the Americas. Spaniards who climbed to the temple atop the pyramid in what would become Mexico City were horrified when they saw the walls caked, and dripping, with the stinking blood of human sacrifices.

Catholics had discovered the Devil's dwellings on earth. The Death Cultures were a distillation of horror even more virulent than the evil found among the Chins. The murderers who inflicted such agonies on America's Indians were driven out of Asia for being too brutal, even for the Chins.

The most evil rulers since the Hittites reigned in Central and South America. They made everyone, natives, captives, rich, poor, young, and old utterly subservient to Death. The pre-Catholic Death Cultures of South and Central America killed often, ate their victims, and hungered for more. In frequent rituals, tens of thousands of victims had their hearts ripped out in day-long ceremonies of slaughter. Some victims were skinned to provide clothing for depraved priests who never bathed or cut their long, yellowed, curling nails and matted, stinking hair. They made Africa's worst cannibals look like choirboys.

It's interesting to read what the other side says about America's Death Cultures. Lost souls admire the results of tyranny they lust to impose. They see the huge buildings, and immediately appreciate the necessary power possessed by its builders. Fools, and those with murder in their hearts, conclude that "*The Aztecs were a marvelously advanced civilization.*", even though none among them were smart enough to have invented wheels.

Cortez, a few hundred brave Spaniards three or four Catholic priests, and tens of thousands of Indian warriors miraculously overthrew their evil Empire. Their Indian allies strengthened the tiny Army of Jesus to overthrow the blood-thirsty tyranny of the Aztecs.

The weakness of the Death Cultures became so apparent that same success was duplicated later against a similar empire in Peru. No culture was so depraved and vicious for as long as the Aztecs. They did not kill larger numbers of their neighbors than Communists and environmentalists, but Aztecs and Mayans reveled in openly wallowing in blood.

Radcats believe that Aztec priests, like some Buddhist priests in Asia, were paid to deflower young girls. In Mexico, this perversion of a perversion was done with the intent to infect every young girl with syphilis. There was no escape and no cure. Their rulers were a gang of depraved syphilitics. The most egomaniacal among them were in control. As ever more depraved degenerates took power, there was more torture, slaughter, and slavery. Their society was hell on earth.

Only the Roman Catholic Church could take on such an empire run by the most manic syphilitics. Only a celibate clergy could defeat it.

## **Satan spread syphilis to the Semites.**

There was syphilis in Europe before Columbus returned, but Christian morals kept it limited to the profligate. The disease was much more common among American Indians. Many men on the Lewis and Clark expedition, and Meriwether Lewis, himself, were infected three hundred years after Columbus. It is not politically correct to say so, but syphilis helps explain both the Death Cultures *and* the cultural backwardness of pre-Columbian America.

When Columbus and later Conquistadores returned, many carried syphilis. As they landed, it spread to prostitutes in every port in Europe. From there, it went inland, spreading through commoner to king. Henry VIII suffered from it. The raging ego-mania it caused led him to declare war on God by slaughtering the holiest men and women in England.

Many early settlers were infected, especially on the fringes of the frontier. Before he began the Civil War, Lincoln may have been in the third stage of syphilis, contracted as a young man. According to General Sherman, Lincoln laughed often and uproariously when Sherman told him about incidents of murder and looting that took place during his march to the sea. Lincoln may have infected his wife with the disease, and she died insane.

One of the amazing facts in history is that most heroes of the Left are spiritually, mentally, and physically damaged by venereal diseases. Nero, Marat, Marx, Mao, Hitler, and Idi Amin were third stage syphilitics. A recent president was said to be continually infected with venereal diseases. Modern antibiotics could not cure him as fast as he infected himself.

Many leftists' minds have been affected by the same disease that causes the behavior of those they admire. It's oversimplifying to say "Give a Wassermann test to an extreme liberal and find a syphilitic," but not by much. Today, penicillin keeps many of them from going as far off the rails. People in politics understand that it is hard to stop ego-maniacs from getting into power. It can be impossible to stop single-minded, syphilitic ego-maniacs who believe they are Neitzchean (Nietzsche was another syphilitic) superman.

Nowhere in the schools of big government do textbooks report how many wars are begun and prolonged by syphilitics. Nowhere do they teach how frequently syphilitics appear among the other side in literature, science, politics, crime, and every other human endeavor.

Those who do not think syphilis is of such transcendent importance would do well to read the famous physician, Dr. William Osler. *"To understand syphilis is to understand medicine."* After a brilliant career, he understood that syphilis appeared in a variety of guises. We know that the root of it is spiritual, in the justification for sexual sin that must precede the actual sin.

The euphoria that many syphilitics feel is so great that some have intentionally infected themselves. The disease is a feel-good drug that needs no prescription.

Syphilitics do the Devil's work on earth. Its effects on mankind have been disastrous. Radcats have concluded that the biggest secret of the most secret societies is the syphilitic cause of their founders' distorted thinking. A few Radcats have a curious opinion of the other side's leaders. *"Environmentalism, by refusing to stop malaria with DDT, have killed more people than Hitler. Is it unreasonable to assume that every organization on the other side is led by syphilitics?"*

One reason we haven't had as many big wars recently is that there haven't been as many insane ego-maniacs in power. One reason for that is penicillin. Most syphilitic politicians are partially cured. We aren't completely safe. Spirochetes linger for decades, hiding in glands, bones, and nodes to reappear when the other side needs another bloodthirsty maniac.

## **Pornography is a prelude to promiscuity. Disease follows. Then, madness, and death.**

Most of us are appalled at the rapid spread of pornography and perversion. The awesome force of government aids and abets such practices. Many become frightened, which is what the other side wants us to be, when we see that the spread of pornography and disease is aided and abetted by legislative and judicial power.

Government support for pornography is very strong. It is impossible to access government-controlled airwaves without finding it. Young people are intentionally demoralized by it while older people throw up their hands in despair.

Pornography leads to promiscuity. Promiscuity leads to venereal diseases. They, in turn, lead to the madness that encourages every evil. The other side's heroes are those diseased degenerates who spread their diseases intentionally. Many use drugs like Viagra to better spread the diseases they will not change their behavior to cure.

Promiscuous sex, with or without venereal diseases, destroys love, compassion, and respect. The other side wants to replace those emotions with euphoria. Exterminan rejoices from his place in the depths of Hell when societies descend into madness. Lesser demons celebrate with equally fiendish glee the destruction of individuals and families.

Those most involved in plotting the destruction of societies, families, and individuals deny their participation in, or the existence of, their plots with great vehemence. Radcats assume that the leaders of all destructive organizations are, or may as well be, third stage syphilitics. There is no earthly way to stop them, only prayers like the Catholic classic:

*"St. Michael, the Archangel, defend us in battle. Protect us from the wickedness and snares of the Devil. May God rebuke him, we humbly pray.*

*"And do thou, o Prince of the Heavenly Host, by the Power of God, thrust into Hell Satan and all the evil spirits who roam the earth, seeking the ruin of souls."*



# Chapter Seven

From Mary to Elizabeth I, Catholicism grew and dominated Europe.

## Dividing loyalties.

As Roman emperors forced their neighbors to pledge greater allegiance to themselves and the State, a bizarre notion came from a tribe of Semites in Galilee. *“Give to Caesar that which is Caesar’s. Give to God that which is God’s.”*

St. Luke told us what Christ’s mission was; *“I come to cause division.”* A man who appeared to be the son of an obscure construction worker divided mankind into the saved and the damned. A handful of Jewish Semites were the first to understand that He was God. Other Semites soon agreed. Word spread into the lands of Ham and Japheth.

Most remarkably, this new division between the saved and the damned was made by each person. Sheep and Goats still live side by side, feeding on wheat and weeds that grow in the same field. As a result of their choices, some go to eternal joy in Heaven. Others doom themselves to spend eternity in agony.

Those who lusted to govern could not bear the notion that loyalty could be split between God and man. Vain rulers helped God by dividing the souls of the faithful from their bodies with the most agonizing pain they could inflict.

Those who put God above earthly concerns were killed, tortured, or used to provide entertainment in the circus. Their property in this world was confiscated. It was used to reward the people who turned them in, to buy animals imported to eat them, and to enrich those who loved themselves more than God Who created them.

## A few centuries after Mary, England became Catholic. Things got better.

Ironically, as Rome purged its purest, it became less brutal. Cruel, senseless death and torture repelled many citizens. They began to see that if government was the sole power on earth, there was no protection for any individual. People saw that a government that cheerfully slaughtered happy innocents could kill any one of them.

Each wondered if he would be next. Some Caesars helped the poor kill the rich. When the rich regrouped, *their* Caesars would help the rich kill the poor. The next let the poor kill the rich. The downward spiral continued toward Marcus Aurelius, classic prototype of the modern liberal, lying endlessly for power and wealth while pretending to be above both.

Throughout history, lying Marcus Aureliuses piously bemoan cruelty, death, and destruction while praising, funding, aiding, and abetting those very things. Platonic love focuses only upon itself, while claiming itself to be higher than any love marked by self-sacrifice.

Most of the time, most countries are run by modern versions of Marcus Aurelius, men and women who cunningly pile lie upon lie and climb to the top. The lie they tell most often: “*You aren’t going to get it next.*” The people to whom they tell the lie? Those who *are* going to get it next.

Cells of Catholics were established throughout the Empire. As aristocrats converted, many were centered in the huge villas that maintained Roman order in the areas around them.

### **Sometimes, things got worse.**

The Bible teaches us that “*For four things, the earth is disquieted, and the first of these is a servant who reigneth*”. Radcats wonder if ‘servant’ should be replaced with ‘syphilitic’ because every syphilitic is a servant of sin. Whichever word is used, the diseased and greedy children of Cain drive their betters from political power as they drive their nations into the ground. Those demented by pride end up running things. Their incompetence makes governments collapse.

In the twinkling of an eye, powerful states fall. Babylon was captured in the midst of unholy celebrations. Before its orgying residents knew it had been invaded, it was conquered. In Rome, distant aqueducts had fallen before the water stopped running. The mighty Aztec Empire fell in months to a few hundred Catholics. Napoleon, another syphilitic, had the most powerful Army in Europe. Suddenly, it was gone. The Berlin Wall fell before the world knew that it was tottering.

Royal families from Capets to Romanoffs fell as fast. Before their royalty were exterminated, early revolutionary governments were brutalizing France and Russia the same way Lincoln’s party brutalized the Confederacy. Vicious, often syphilitic, criminals were given political power. Drunks, murderers, rapists, and thieves went directly from jailbird to judge. They were encouraged to do their worst, and they did.

Criminals sat in judgment of those who’d jailed them. The dregs of society slaughtered those they’d envied and hated, people who’d been successful serving their neighbors in free markets. They killed as many as they could, starting with the faithful Christians and Jews. First, the best. Then, the rest.

After people let themselves be disarmed, the other side wipes out everyone marked with wealth, virtue, and talent. First, their government, then their countries, loses their minds and souls. Their “churches” become the biggest lie in a State built on lies. Their clergy are taken over by those who believed in the collective rather than The Church. True believers were sent to death in the camps. Then, they collapse.

**Evil was limited when Mary gave the whole world  
The Doctrine of Subsidiarity, God’s amazing alternative to  
tyranny.**

God didn't need to orchestrate huge troop movements to make Caesars and their armies bow. He only had to ask a girl to obey. God's humble request changed all the history that would follow. The Annunciation gave good Catholics a divine example of finding the simplest way to do things. *"If God changed the world by asking a young girl to help, then I, too, can make things better by doing God's will."* What a cure for depression!

The Roman Catholic Church survives and succeeds because it analyzed that miracle and operates by it. Inspired by God, The Only Church Jesus Founded spelled out The Doctrine of Subsidiarity. It is the practice of allowing each problem to be solved at the lowest level at which it can be solved.

In the beginning of this book, we saw how God programmed nine orders of Angels. They, in turn, efficiently produced Creation. *The early Church was the first organization on earth to act in such a God-like way, assigning the proper jobs to the proper skill-level.*

Subsidiarity provided The Church a hierarchy that let better brains be brought to bear on bigger problems. Less endowed minds weren't elevated to a position where they could waste time and the Church's credibility pretending to think they could solve problems beyond their ability. The false gods of vanity and egalitarianism were dealt a death blow.

Problems were put at the lowest organizational level at which they could be solved, usually in family and business units. That developed thinking skills at every level of society. St. Benedict summed it up brilliantly. *"The best should be challenged; the least must not be discouraged."* The Doctrine of Subsidiarity let every citizen become a useful member of society.

During the period of monarchical government in Europe, the Doctrine of Subsidiarity was copied. The best brains in successful states were devoted to big issues, not the kind of mindless nitpicking (*"Overweight children are a dangerous threat to our future well-being! We have determined that nearly all children are overweight."*) into which it has lately sunk. Better brains didn't waste their time on lesser problems and smaller brains didn't attempt to solve problems they weren't able to handle. A Spanish Empire that stretched from Peru and Mexico to Holland and Italy was run efficiently out of a palace in Spain whose occupants believed in Subsidiarity.

The Doctrine of Subsidiarity provided the spiritual and intellectual efficiency that allowed The Church to replace the dozens of smaller religions whose tottering temples and bulging bureaucracies rotted the ancient world. With the efficiency of Subsidiarity, the Roman Church cut costs by adding believers faster than bureaucrats.

Many people still become Catholics, not because of what The Church is, but because its operation is so miraculously efficient. The Catholic Doctrine of Subsidiarity, in and of itself, became a reason to convert!

Subsidiarity always attracts the best and brightest. No honest person can compare a Catholic school system with nearby public schools without being stunned at how grotesquely more inefficient the state is than The Church. Many look at that specific example and become desperate to keep their souls from the lying chaos that is Hell.

St. Paul reports that those who made statues of Diana were a well-organized business and political force. They were in a typical Occupational Religion, buying from idol-makers and selling to idol-worshippers. They had all the political clout and corruption of public sector unions today. The Occupational Religions required vast amounts of tithing to keep themselves in operation. Who would check their books, Erasall, the Goddess of Accounting?

The Church usually ignores competing religions. In them, discipline becomes so harsh, as with the Puritans, or so lax, as with most of the others, that they drive the smartest of their remaining members away. Soon, they lack enough critical mass to survive. Luther's original organization has devolved into the many re-formed churches that continue disappearing to this day. Protestant denominations whose teachings are closest to Catholicism last the longest.

### **Subsidiarity was a revelation, revolution, and miracle.**

The early Church could put The Doctrine of Subsidiarity into practice because it abounded in confidence in itself and in people. When asked for advice, Church Fathers didn't do a lot of nit-picking. *"You know the Commandments. Obey them. Don't commit adultery or eat meat that's been sacrificed to idols. As for the rest of it, do your best to obey Jesus."* No organization on earth ever had the self-confidence in itself or its people to do that. Only truth generates that much confidence.

The Church made history by telling believers to think for themselves. It was the first time that people were told to take responsibility for salvation. No other clergy dared to simply tell people to do their best, every way they could.

It was a stunning notion that problems should be solved and work done at the lowest possible level. Subsidiarity still tells us that the state should not do what the family is capable of doing for itself. The parents, likewise, should not do what the child is capable of doing for himself. Every healthy family and organization practices Subsidiarity.

Subsidiarity let Catholicism give humanity another amazing historical first. Requests for advice were not turned into excuses for hiring more people. Finally, free will meant something. The Church attracted people who wanted to do things and take responsibility for what they did. The Church attracted the very best people, those who wanted to become better.

The Church teaches that violating The Doctrine of Subsidiarity is a *"grave error"*. Top-down control marks the beginning of the end of freedom in every nation, business, and family. It is also the end of every individual. Forced goodness, like mandated charity, is a lie and a sham. It becomes meaningless as the process of taxation is increasingly and intentionally confused with charitable giving.

The other side hates Subsidiarity. They work to destroy the freedom, dignity, and personal responsibility that Subsidiarity brings to each person. When The Doctrine of Subsidiarity is undermined, frustration follows. Then, boredom, brutality, and death are visited upon people denied the right to think for themselves by minions of micro-managers.

The Church has watched every government since Nero destroy itself. As new levels of micro-management morph into endless, interlocking webs of meddling nannies, less gets done. Each of these groups, from Children & Youth Services to Senior Citizen Housing, has evolved into a tax-addicted dinosaur whose existence is dependent on keeping people from thinking for themselves. The children of Cain who tax and regulate the rest of us into life so stultifying that it is living death condemn themselves to perdition.

As a government enters its last days, tumors in the body politic begin battling each other for nutrients. They destroy that which supports them. Blinded by pride and greed, they care only about raising taxes to survive. They tax and spend until, suddenly, the aqueducts fall.

### **Subsidiarity + Celibacy = Double Miracle.**

The Catholic Church is literally backwards. Conventional thinkers predicted that the Hebrew Levites, who married and had children, would grow into a vastly larger priesthood than that of the Catholic Church, with its celibate priesthood. It is so unnatural as to be miraculous that celibacy produced more followers than the more normal course of events. One safe assumption is to consider seriously the Radcat idea that the philosophy most opposite of Conventional Reality is automatically the truest.

Celibacy gives all Catholics higher goals than sensory gratification. It provides tremendous organizational efficiency. When inevitable collapses occur, the institutions most likely to survive are those with the lowest cost and most portability. When money and resources are short, celibate priests survive better than their counterparts in other religions. Celibacy also reduces nepotism, a great destroyer of Subsidiarity. Giving jobs to relatives, rather than to the most qualified, often puts the wrong people in the wrong jobs. If an organization is to survive, it must look ahead. Short-sighted profiteers lack the vision to do so.

Subsidiarity generates an idealism that helps armies, corporations, and families. The better its people can use their ability, the better the organization will run. Less able people won't be in positions where they make mistakes, and smart people won't sabotage the organization out of sheer frustration at having to report to the less competent.

Celibacy also attracts those who admire consistency. Jesus wasn't married. The church whose practices are closest to His is one most consistent to His way of life. For centuries, lost souls have produced popular books that speak of Jesus as having been married, with children. It's important for the other side to drag Him down from divinity. We must note they uniformly do so by denying His celibacy.

Their attacks on celibacy are so frequent that they, themselves, prove how important profligacy is to gaining their ends. The other side's hatred of it provides all the proof necessary to know that celibacy is God's will for His clergy.

The fact that The Church has lasted shows that celibacy works. The fact that The Church has grown faster than the semi-celibate Greek Church shows that celibacy produces more, and better, priests.

# Chapter Eight

Constitutional Republics put rights in writing. For awhile.

## England and America.

When colonists leave Ur, Athens, Rome, France, or England to settle new lands, they set up a new government. They remember the excesses of the confiscatory quagmire that they left. Their new governments frequently condemn such practices.

The first generations remember the awfulness of the old regime and are faithful to the principles of the new Constitution. The consistent, stable nature of those first generations is a time of flowering. People know right from wrong, and are free. Private property rights are solid. The most creative, inventive minds are free to work. Like rockets, they give off showers of sparks that illuminate everyone around them.

Once in a great while, special interests are able to join together and increase their rights. This happened in royalist England when the English people got their rights written down in Magna Carta. It happened again, when the descendents of the signers of that document signed the Declaration of Independence, leading to America's Constitution.

When rights are solidified, freedom brings wealth. Edisons electrify nations. Fords traverse continents. Fultons steam across the waters. Wrights ascend into the air. Lives are made easier, better, and more comfortable when an orderly, consistent freedom provides individual rights and individual freedom.

While brilliant minds are free to light the society that has allowed them to shine, resentful snakes are writhing in the garden. They cannot shine amidst vastly brighter lights. Rather than enjoy what their betters provide, they struggle to destroy them because dim bulbs can only appear to be bright in the dark. A hundred years after Lycurgus gave Spartans the constitution that allowed voters to overrule their kings, that right was taken away, by their kings. Today, the other side uses judges to overrule voter decisions unpopular with the other side.

Only by destroying freedom can they get jobs and salaries far beyond what the formerly free markets would have ever paid them. As power shifts to the state, more people are utterly dependent on loyalty to that state. Freedom shrivels until the rare, successful revolution occurs, or the State is overthrown.

## The de-Catholicization process.

Elizabeth I's father had to reward new supporters without prompting revolution from the Old Guard. As French and Russian revolutionaries would rediscover, church assets were not defended by force of arms. The eighth Henry stole them.

In the process, he intentionally destroyed the vast Catholic system that had protected the souls of all, and the bodies of the poorer, for a thousand years. The Church had provided schooling, welfare, health care, a compassionate judiciary, food, charity, music, literature, the Sacraments, accommodations for the poor, and entertainment in the form of morality plays.

Henry didn't just take abbeys, convents, churches, and land. The other side's underlying desire was to confiscate Church functions. His supporters took over the newly secularized schools, orphanages, and hospitals. His supporters used government-controlled printing presses to replace the hand-written documents whose production occupied the monks, shepherds, tanners, and tenants of monasteries involved in a thousand years of book production.

Church property went from being tax-free to being taxed. Therefore, its produce could no longer be given away or sold at cost. It had to be sold at a profit. The poor, who never got a penny from the sale of Church property, were reduced to stealing what the Church used to give them for free. This flood of new criminals prompted the building of new jails. The newly unemployable men were dragooned from monastic life into armies and navies.

Henry's daughter, Elizabeth (*another* syphilitic, who probably contracted it at birth?), made it a crime to be unemployed. Her vicious decree was the second salvo in England's ongoing war against the poor. English rulers stopped loving the poor, who no longer had the Church to fight for them. First, the poor were driven into a sub-slave underground. Then, they were exterminated or deported, merely for committing the crime of being alive.

Merrie Olde England became a penal colony for the newly impoverished. The poor became fodder for gallows and jails. Hating, fearing, mocking, and despising the poor became habitual as the wealthy turned on those below them. The children of these suddenly poor Whites became fodder for indentured servitude in the new lands. Their servitude was far worse than that suffered by black slaves. They were treated as an investment that had to be protected, rather than worked to death while they could still be profitable.

Shakespeare's plays show us how the other side replaces the values and standards of an earlier culture.

## Who wrote Shakespeare's plays?

In the thousand years preceding Henry, the most popular English entertainments were morality plays. They were put on by traveling troupes of Catholic minstrels and actors. Morality plays upheld the ancient Christian traditions. They reinforced both the Church and faith that Henry had destroyed. Since the need for entertainment was ongoing, morality plays had to be replaced with something politically correct.

An entire literature had to be created immediately to reinforce the "new" government and distract people from what they'd lost, especially the idea of loving their neighbor and taking care of those less fortunate than themselves. Elizabeth began both a secret service and a Department

of Propaganda. Her Department of Propaganda had such literary luminaries as Ben Jonson and Christopher Marlowe working for it.

For Elizabeth to stay on the throne, and her supporters to keep the land they had stolen, their new morality and culture had to replace the old. Otherwise, no Protestant could sit safely on Catholic land. The state had an immediate need for a lot of new material. Hundreds of plays, books, poems, and sonnets had to be written, and quickly. Big, new theatres had to be built. As one part of this process, many well-connected, smart, reliable people were hired to write lots of plays. One group of those authors signed their work “William Shakespeare”.

The authors of Shakespeare’s plays included most of the people who have since been identified as the “*real*” Shakespeare by generations of inquisitive writers. Seekers for the “*real*” Shakespeare have all been smart enough to know there was something wrong with idea that the mysterious Wm. Shakespeare had come from nowhere to write all those plays and get enough money and power to have them produced in brand new theatres that suddenly appeared.

Replacing the Catholic concern for saving immortal souls with an obsessive focus on a government-controlled present was a task of Herculean proportions, like starting a movie studio, actor’s guild, and a broadcasting network all at the same time. Such an undertaking could have succeeded only with the whole-hearted support of the state.

Believers realize how desperate Elizabeth and her demonic cohort were to wash away the vast Catholic past with a flash flood of “new” literature. Radcats clearly see the government operation working in the shadows behind the front man, Mr. William Shakespeare, whose name combines the defensive nature of “helmet” in the meaning of “William” and the offensive nature of threatening with military weaponry in “Shakes spear”.

To preserve uniformity in the plays, groups of politically correct writers met, the way a dozen or so writers of TV shows get together. They churned out all the necessary plays, poems, and sonnets. This early “Bloomsbury Group” also arranged financing for the theatres, props, costumes, and salaries. They found, as had every tyrant from Nero to Hollywood, that some people would do anything to be paid to pretend to be someone they weren’t.

Not until leftists controlled billions of viewer hours of movies, radio, and television would life-hating elitists be able to overthrow a culture as quickly as the writers in the Shakespeare Stable were able to replace a popular, moral, God-centered, Catholic culture with a vicious, self-glorifying bureaucracy.

Elizabeth’s regime has long been replaced by people who have more thoroughly renounced the reality of God and the world beyond. They are continuing the “*long march*” through the old culture, a march that began when venal leaders used Protestantism to destroy the Church and the culture that grew around it for the sake of gaining 20 million acres of Church land along with a thousand years of buildings.

The downward march continued. In the early 1900s, literary souls sunk in addictions for drugs and sex formed the Bloomsbury Group. The state used them to further widen the gap between English literature and the Church. In the process, they dropped men like Hilaire Belloc



and G.K. Chesterton right down the memory hole. They replaced respect for Christian ideals with the lunacy we have come to expect from all institutions under the other side's control.

In the same period, authors like P.G. Wodehouse and Agatha Christie wrote popular fiction. Their books were best sellers because they perpetuated the myth that classic English values and traditions were being perpetuated in a bucolic countryside that was, in actuality, being ravaged by tax addicts and regulators. As we know from books, films, and media, American arts were similarly undermined.

## **From Elizabeth's Shakespearean literary takeover to American elitists and the Hardy Boys, governments never change.**

Hardy Boy books began to appear shortly after war-profiteering elitists forced America into WWI and mandated an unconstitutional tax on income to pay for it. Tax-grabbers saw a tiny stumbling block in the children's literature whose heroes fought against tax-addicted tyrants. The classic stories of brave Davids, Beowulfs, William Tells, Zorros, and Robin Hoods who fought against government oppressors had to be replaced.

Classic sagas were replaced by with bland pabulum in the days before newer elitists introduced pornography and perversion into children's minds. One stable of obedient writers used the name "Franklin W. Dixon". They churned out endless Hardy Boy books that are still characterized by continually updated political correctness. They followed the culture-replacement example set centuries before, when Elizabethan plays were churned out by a similar stable of slightly more literate authors.

Boys identified with the brave Hardy Boys, and dreamed of daring great dangers to support law and order, even if those laws impoverished their own families and would ruin their own futures. "*I want to be a G-Man!*" many said, believing that protecting excessive government from the freedom-loving rabble was a good thing.

Young girls were not overlooked. The Nancy Drew series, written by another stable of writers under the name Carolyn Keene, continues to provide a role model that encourages girls to conform to the latest elitist role model. Now, Nancy drives around in a hybrid electric car. No husband and children for her, just kissing up to authority figures.

At a slightly higher intellectual level, though on a lower moral plane, England's Samuel Johnson used his considerable intellectual prowess to justify his King's desires. He is mirrored in America's William F. Buckley. Both provided the appearance of intellectual justifications for the state. The process of molding minds into mush is obvious and ongoing.

## **Between Elizabeth I and II, England's collapse continued. It is accelerating.**

During WWII, there was food rationing in England. *Incredibly, British food rationing went on until the mid-nineteen fifties!* Food rationing bureaucrats held onto their jobs until they could retire or invent new jobs for themselves in welfare departments that had to be staffed to service the new immigrants those same bureaucrats intentionally brought into the U.K to provide themselves those jobs.

English bureaucrats knew they'd need to manufacture postwar jobs for themselves. They ignored repeated German offers to surrender to keep the war going as long as possible. That helped them kill as many of their own soldiers as they could to lessen competition for the cushy peacetime government jobs they were inventing. Some American bureaucrats wanted to do the same thing.

Leading looters in what was pretended to be *"the private sector"* joined in the chorus of death. The worst kind of Communists and capitalists told their political leaders: *"Bomb and burn German workers and factories to protect us from competition. Then, give us money to rebuild what we destroy. Have the news media say The Marshall Plan is good for the world! Oh, pyramid of lies, oh wonders of war!"*

*"The fewer young men there are, the more there is for me!"* repeat the most Cain-like of Noah's descendants while march brave, young men into entrenched Japanese troops at Tarawa, machine guns in the Ardennes, cannon at Gettysburg, massed flights of arrows at Agincourt, and invincible phalanxes from Macedon.

English bureaucrats led the postwar world in inventing Imaginary Problems to justify Unnecessary Agencies. They brought in as many immigrants from newly freed colonies as possible to create problems their bureaucracies could pretend to solve.

English taxpayers lost two generations of their most decent young men in useless wars. A generation after the second of these wars, they lost their entire country. The sanest, most orderly people on earth were dragged into one socialist lunacy after another. Abortion and abortion-inducing birth control replaced war as a method for eliminating what new governments perceived to be *"excess people."*

As their own government continues to exterminate them, British citizens have been disarmed *"for the public safety."* English homeowners are plagued with "live" burglaries, in which gangs break in to take and do what they want. Those who defend themselves are jailed while thieves are set free. The crime rate in disarmed England is twice what it is in the United States, whose Constitution still guarantees its citizens the right to bear arms. London is now more dangerous than Harlem.

New immigrants were tacitly encouraged to rob, rape, and assault the unarmed English. Huge bureaucracies were invented and over-staffed to ensure that the destruction of England was not interrupted by an occasional outburst of sanity. Even the House of Lords, where people of average intelligence once provided morals lacking in professional politicians, was gutted. All the goods and services that English taxpayers could be impoverished to provide are being showered generously on their destroyers.

Crime in once-peaceful England gets worse every day. Disarmed citizens are taxed more heavily to pay for more policemen, most of whose superiors are more concerned about the self-esteem of new immigrants than with the rights and property of taxpaying citizens. Now, one fourth of its workers are employed by the swollen socialist government, driving those whom they still labor to destroy into deeper poverty.

At the same time, excessive immigration drives down the price of labor. That makes it hard for the viciously taxed middle class to survive, let alone thrive. Previously independent people are made into dependents and disappear as their birth rates plummet.

Without God and the Catholic Church, the English lack enough love of life to have children. Bond, James Bond, personifies the best the other side can offer, obedience without chastity or poverty.

The enemies of love, truth, and life believe governmental authority is above God and His Commandments. They don't worry about providing a place for each person, but a person for each place. One of their icons is a modern satyr who's half man and half number. Government power crystallizes in James Bond, 007. This ridiculously randy, pseudo-sophisticated Joe Sixpack has the legal authority to kill at his own discretion.

In no James Bond testament of state worship, whether printed or filmed, is it suggested that God's command, "*Thou shall not kill.*" can countermand the elite bureaucrat's personal decision to murder. This popular personification of state power may kill whom he pleases, giving rise to the question, "*Do agents with triple zero numbers have the authority to kill heads of state at their own discretion?*"

Twisted as he is, Bond has one good point. He obeys a higher power. Buttressed by an endless bank account, technical wizardry, and any number of willing women, Bond appears to fight evils that appear worse than his immoral desires.

Only a generation separated the fictional James Bond from the actual slaughters at Waco and Ruby Ridge by very real Platonic gunslingers. They thought theirs was the right and duty to gun down and incinerate men, women, and children merely for being different. As a result of their slaughters, they were promoted.

### **America's destroyers follow English precedents.**

Illegal immigration is greatly encouraged by American bureaucrats who see how well it worked for their British brethren. As they destroy their own birth rates, they need immigrants to clean their houses and landscape their lawns. They also need to keep schools, colleges, prisons, and other public housing filled. They love immigration because newly registered voters can be made to vote for the most Cain-like party. They can be moved into gerrymandered districts to shift legislative party balances from the party of Abel to that of Cain. To gain sympathy for justifying their destruction of host cultures, they call new immigrants "*asylum seekers*". Few are fooled.

Constitutional Republics cannot endure institutionalized selfishness. The other side perverts democracy into a system where their well-organized groups can dominate primary elections. In the more expensive general elections, lots of campaign cash is provided by foreign and domestic special interests.

We, for instance, are forced to pay more for fuel because oil-producing interests give generous amounts to environmental groups. They, in turn, make donations to buy votes to stop drilling in “*pristine wilderness areas*”. The same groups also provide the funds to convince people that “*atomic energy is dangerous.*” That forces all taxpayers to pay five or ten times more for the electricity they need. Funds are funneled to bribe legislators to fight freedom on the flimsiest of environmental excuses.

Similarly, countries with slave labor bribe legislators to “*support free trade*”. This kind of corruption turns democracies into far more efficient dictatorships when the more discerning citizens see how powerless they are.

Various “*wars*” on poverty, drugs, fat, pollution, etc. are waged on the poor and confused. The other side, with ludicrous insanity, claims they are “*helping*” those whom they wish to destroy.

The other side knows they’ll always have poor people to badger. When they hear that Jesus said “*The poor you will always have with you.*” they rejoice. “*Wow! Funding forever!*” How other side cheered.

## How long until America falls? Should we care?

Nations, like houses with termites, are first weakened from within. First, their citizens are made ignorant and fearful. Many become addicted to special treatment, like tenure, steady employment, automatic salary increases, and pensions paid regardless of ability.

Taxes are increased and birth rates fall. Rising taxes force mothers into the workforce while elitists destroy housing and neighborhoods where people can live inexpensively and safely.

Crime is encouraged. Crime makes insurance, liquor, and drugs so profitable that more cash is available to subvert the public sector. Gambling, for instance, is transformed from crime to state sacrament. Such expenses further reduce birth rates and force more wives and mothers into the workforce. Rulers become obsessed with higher taxes and fewer children.

Minorities and immigrants vote, often fraudulently, to support the bureaucracies upon which they have been made dependent. At the same time, civil servants vote to keep cash flowing to themselves. Since most elections are won by a few percentage points, candidates preferred by tax-addicts are mathematical certainties to take over. All the while, the other side calls this “*democracy*”.

To destroy private-sector freedom and influence, bureaucrats take control of whole sections of the marketplace. Now, many in the Semite countries are born in government hospitals, live in government houses, go to government day care, pre-kindergartens, kindergartens, grade schools, middle schools, high schools, college, and graduate schools.

Many of them get government jobs, travel to and from them on government transportation, live in government housing, retire in a government senior citizen complexes, and are buried with public money after a lifetime of drinking government water, eating food produced by government-subsidized farmers, flushing waste into government sewers, throwing trash into government-collected garbage that's taken to government-controlled dumps on government roads. Those involved feel they have the right and duty to raise taxes.

Every job absorbed by government is removed from the possibility of correction by consumer dissatisfaction. Therefore, the worse one does a government job, the more additional employees must be hired to fix the problems. Governments prefer to employ the kind of workers who can be relied upon to make things worse. England now has more hospital administrators than nurses!

While freedom is diminished, Government educators destroy the next generation's ability to actually solve problems. At the same time, elitists train foreign workers to compete with private sector workers in their own countries. Just as Romans trained many of the Teutonic leaders who later defeated them, Americans have taught Chinese competitors manufacturing, engineering, and actual warfare. To help them, our government, through the Overseas Private Development Corporation, a federal agency, would lend up to two hundred million dollars to each American manufacturer that will relocate to China!

Destroying their native country is the logical extension of the "*We only get more money if we make things worse!*" mantra of the bureaucratic religions. They may fight amongst themselves for funding, but their real enemies are workers, families, and The Church.

The United States lost a million manufacturing jobs a year in the late 1990s and early 2000s. These jobs were replaced with low-pay, low-skill jobs that won't let workers support their own families. Today, twenty-two million Americans work for the government. They receive far better pay, pensions, and benefits than the sixteen million Americans who actually make things.

How long until collapse? The Celts took over Europe very quickly. Their chariots overwhelmed those whose dying governments could not defend them. The survivors became slaves of the Celts. Romans moved through Europe at a similar speed. Their legions overwhelmed the antiquated Celtic chariots. Celts who survived became Roman slaves. Later, Saxons would enslave much of England, and, in turn, be enslaved by Normans. Today, Normans are enslaved by home-grown tax addicts.

When Roderick became king of the Gothic people who'd taken over Spain, he disarmed his people and raised their taxes. His successor, Witizia, further disarmed them. When they were utterly defenseless, began to abuse the nobles' daughters. Outraged Catholics turned to Moslems in North Africa for help against their corrupt government. Moslems overthrew the corrupt Gothic government. The Goths preferred to be ruled by Moslems than despoiled by their own corrupt leaders.

With our tax rates, Western Semites already more than half slave. Soon, we'll be disarmed, and have an opportunity to show how much we can really love our enemies.

# Chapter Nine

ReCatholicizing our culture.

## Defining the kinds of Catholics.

As we draw to an end, I feel compelled to make an overdue apology for using the term “Radcats” as an abbreviation for Radical Catholics. Worse, for those who may have been mildly put off, the following terms largely rhyme with it. It’s important to classify and categorize the kinds of Catholics to help us understand each group. A rhyming mnemonic helps establish a common reference.

**Badcats:** Some Catholics are just plain bad. The worst of them try to destroy the Church, its people, its teaching, and its institutions. Barely better are those Badcats who undermine teachings they don’t like by claiming that bad is good and vice versa. A little above them in the pantheon of the damned are those Badcats who ignore or transgress any inconvenient directives and try to justify it. The best of the Badcats willfully ignore and transgress, but they don’t compound their sins with lies.

**Fadcats:** They serve style rather than substance. Ever ready to compromise with the other side, big burdens of fads help slide them down the slippery slope. They are readily led by Babylonian fads, like “*Environmentalism*”, to justify attacks on freedom.

**Fatcats:** Fatcats surface in business and politics. They may claim to be pro-family and pro-education, but vote to ensure that families are impoverished to pay for schools that don’t teach. They will lie to justify theft. Fatcats say they want to help the poor, but donate to environmentalists who keep them hungry and diseased. They are “*personally opposed*” to abortion, and are largely satisfied with things the way they are.

**Flabcats:** They’ve largely given up. Operating on diminishing momentum, they go through the motions of being Catholic, but their hearts and minds aren’t in it. They are tired and woebegone. They miss a lot of Masses. They know on some level that the Church is the body of Christ on earth, but don’t care enough to help. The only place they go is with the flow.

**Sadcats:** Sadcats are never happy about what’s going on. The Church is always too liberal, too conservative, doing too much, or not doing enough. The priest doesn’t care enough; the priest is a busybody. The women’s auxiliary should do more for the parish; the women’s auxiliary is always meddling. The Church should do more for the poor; it should be concerned about spiritual things. Sadcats work harder at complaining than understanding, and are happiest when they’ve justified not doing anything at all. Their glass is always half empty.

**On the straight and narrow road, crowds of Catholics are  
heading in the right direction.**

Tradcats: Traditional Catholics are the backbone of the Church. Many of them are close to Catholic Fundamentalism. They willingly follow Church guidelines. Best of all, they don't complain and quibble. Tradcats make sincere efforts to love God, their enemies, and their neighbors. Oh, how God loves them!

Madcats: Madcats are Tradcats who are angry at and about the enemies of the Church. When other religions, government agencies, deviants, and immoral media attack us, Madcats are among the first to see the danger. They are absolutely right when they see the other side's plots to destroy us, and must but rarely be reminded that The Programmer is so powerful that *"all things work together for good."*

Madcats are vitally important. When Chesterton wrote *"It is Richard, it is Raymond, it is Godfrey at the gate!"* in his greatest work, *Lepanto*, he was writing of angry Catholics. Madcats are God's crusading army on earth. Catholics who righteously fight injustice and the lies told to support it are as beloved by God as St. Michael the Archangel himself.

Gladcats: Gladcats are an absolute joy to be around. They rejoice in the spirit of God and delight in doing His will. They delight in loving their enemies. *"The poor fools may be damned because I don't love them enough."*

Radcats: On the cutting edge of the intellectual, possibly the least important, side of the Church, Radcats are farther from conventional reality than more conventional Catholics. They have developed an Aquinian sense of *"God's in His Heaven, all's right with the world!"* wholeness about God, Man, and Creation. *"If we can get them to think about this new road to Rome, some of the Badcats, Fatcats, Flabcats, and Sadcats will be saved. We'll all get closer to God!"*

## Things haven't looked this good for our side since Nero.

Public Education, in its glorious and magnificent incompetence, has produced the most illiterate, ignorant Americans and Europeans in history. That's a wonderful thing that's made even better by all the time they have on their hands. We have billions of bored souls to save, just as Peter had when he went to Rome.

The other side has given us more *"blank slates"* than ever. We are fortunate to be able to focus on telling simple truths to minds merely polluted by pornography, rather than minds thoroughly confused by the complicated, pseudo-intellectual half truths that bewildered the last five centuries of Catholics.

Things are so bad that no one argues with us when we tell lost souls that they are being ravaged by their own governments. No one disagrees when we explain that powerful elements of our governments absolutely *hate* us and want us poor and dead!

We have computer technology to show that it is unreasonable to think God didn't simply program all Creation, with Adam in it, in six days a few thousand years ago, The Big Movie, in 3-D pixels.

When a short, simple book like this can trace the world from the beginning to now, and reduce the major movements of particles and peoples to an easily understood flow of history, we can see how shallow the other side is.

When we show that the other side's endless time spans aren't necessary to those who understand that God downloaded The Big Movie Set with 3-D pixels, we can see the lights go on in their minds.

We explain to people that dinosaurs came and went in the period between the Garden and the Flood. At first, they don't believe it. After we explain about how the other side has over-complicated things to justify their existence, they often conclude, "*Why, that makes sense.*"

We don't want anyone to hate people on the other side. Unless God tells us, we must never, never, never fantasize, or encourage others to think about, taking up arms against their forces. We must remember what happened in Italy after Spartacus and the vicious "*clearances*" that destroyed Scotland after Bonnie Prince Charlie fought for freedom. The other side loves to goad us to attack to give them an excuse to destroy us.

We must remember that good political reform invariably leads to prosperity, which always brings corruption. Revolutions that led to freedom, like the American's and the Maccabees' happened a very few times in five thousand years. In three generations, Washington was replaced by the Civil War's mass murders, just as the Maccabees were replaced by Herod.

It's easy to explain that God allows government corruption to exist so that those who want to lie and steal can easily do so. Dante uses obvious symbolism to teach us that the 8th Circle of Hades is reserved for government officials who cheat taxpayers.

Our neighbors easily understand that He allowed democracies to replace far more efficient monarchies to let larger numbers of people be free to separate themselves from truth. We have to help our neighbors understand that's why such brutal, heartless, stupidity endlessly streams out of so many bureaucracies.

We can show our neighbors that each of them is a unique program, so beloved that God had him custom-built by clouds of angels. We can show how each person fits into the vast Creation Program as an actor in The Big Movie whose magnificently complicated set is programed and downloaded with 3-D pixels. Each of us has a duty and job for which he is tailor-made, bringing children into the world and raising them to understand that their most important job is getting their immortal soul into Heaven.

When we understand, we pray for the faith to throw open our arms, bare our hearts, and be crucified.

## **Catholics should rarely do the obvious.**

When we shoot a bow and arrow for the first time, we instinctively pull on the arrow instead of the string. One of our greatest inventors discovered it was better to pull on the *bowstring*, and ignore the instinct to pull on the nock of the arrow.



Primitive people paddled canoes. Their biggest war canoes held dozens of paddlers. Paddlers, who *thought* they were forward-looking, were inevitably blown out of the water by people who, counter-intuitively, faced backwards and rowed. By trusting in a smarter leader, and giving him a tiller with enough leverage to guide them, they were able to get their backs into their work. That increased their efficiency so much that it is an Historical Constant that rowers always beat paddlers. The poor Paddle-People were going backwards all time they thought they were looking ahead.

The smartest early farmers understood that powerful animals could pull plows better than push them. It wasn't immediately obvious that oxen could pull plows and wheeled vehicles until someone invented yokes for them to push against in order to pull a plow. Those who thought their oxen should *pull* a plow directly strangled them and fiscally destroyed themselves.

*"I can stand on the ground while galloping on a horse."* the brilliant inventor of the stirrup announced. He had done on land what the Romans had done at sea with their pronged, hinged gangplank, and brought stability to a fluid situation. Stirrup users could both stand firmly *and* ride because they copied the genius who invented portable places to stand. From that firm position they were able to knock mere riders out of their saddles.

Suddenly, a horse became as stable a fighting platform as a chariot, but without all the crew, clutter and machinery to feed, grease, paint, and store. No wonder Huns and Mongols got so far. Their unit costs of moving sharp pieces of iron were low. Unlike chariots, Mongols could fight on uneven terrain.

One of the solidest arguments in a world of flux involves the Body of Christ. When we explain that the Bible requires *"those who have life in them"* to eat His Body and drink His Blood, we must also explain how that means the very laws of physics are overruled by the Programmer. We stop playing defense, and go on the offense against the world with the biggest weapon in our arsenal, Transubstantiation.

When Sam Walton, Jeff Bezos, and Genghis Khan saw the importance of applying the newest technology to their activities, they built empires by laying waste to complex, higher-cost systems.

The most simple-minded Radcat (that may be me) knows that we bring souls closer to Heaven by simplifying the other side's needless complexity. When we replace the other side's convoluted pathways with a new road that goes through Rome to Heaven, we attract the kind of people who value truth.

## **The other side delights in the obvious.**

The first Protestant saw The Truth, pretended to love The Truth, and betrayed The Truth to political authorities for money. The power of the establishment was overwhelming. Israel was ruled by Romans, Herod, and a religious organization afraid of both. No wonder Judas joined the other side. Martin Luther did the very same thing, and so did Benedict Arnold. The other side always seems to hold all the aces. It's supposed to look that way.

John, 12:5-7. Judas had complained when Mary anointed Jesus with expensive nard:  
*“Why wasn’t this ointment sold for three hundred denarii, and the money given to the poor?”*

Judas never care about the poor. John explained that Judas was in charge of the common fund, and stole money from it.

Similarly, the urge for access to believers’ contributions ruled the heart of Henry VIII and monarchs all over Europe. They supported the early Protestants.

Those who want to bring Protestants closer to the Church must remember one thing. Most Protestants are in their denominations because they were their parents’ denominations. Protestantism exists because of inertia. When we understand that, we can deal with it more effectively.

Catholics have many opportunities to point out a simple truth. *“You are probably a Protestant because your grandparents gave in to political pressure. If you become a Catholic, you may be able to pray their souls out of the place their spiritual weakness put them in. If you don’t, who will?”*

## **Catholics should encourage selfishness.**

Selfishness is not one of the Seven Deadly Sins. Satan hates selfishness. God likes it because selfish people want what’s best for *them*. In another Chestertonian reversal of reality, we understand that saints can be seen as the most selfish people on earth. They invest their lives doing what will give them the greatest possible reward.

Shallow selfishness focuses on earthly gain. We who are truly selfish know that the greatest possible reward is an eternity in Heaven. Selfish people are the first to see the advantages of The Church. *“You mean, there’s a mechanism that will help me gain rewards far beyond what I can get here?”* They will give up everything to get closer to God and gain the reward that only He can give.

We should point out to others what geniuses Augustine and Aquinas were. Then, we should tell other people, *“Listen, St. Thomas Aquinas is a lot smarter than you or me. He gave up vast fortunes because he saw, or figured out, something better. You better look into that, if you want what’s best for you.”*

Quite frankly, the reason I spend time writing these books is that I want to build up Heaven credits. I am a selfish person. I want God to like me. I started out by hating it when I *did* something He doesn’t like. Then, I hated it when I *said* something He didn’t like. Now, I hate it when I *think* something He doesn’t like. Our major shortcoming is not being selfish enough.

## **There are two kinds of Protestants. Neither is selfish enough.**

Good Protestants are typified by Tertullian. This early leader of the Church thought that it was getting soft. He adopted a more rigorous faith, and left the Church. He was smart enough to return before his death. His faith helped the Church grow closer to God. Because of Protestants

like Tertullian, the Catholic Church was encouraged to let the most faithful start monasteries and convents where the holiest people could do their best work.

The other kind of Protestants come from the ranks of Bad, Fat, Flab, and Sadcats. They are always wandering off to form and join denominations that let them do more of what second-rate selfishness demands.

Governments love such denominations. They rarely take a cohesive, ideological stand on much of anything that threatens governmental infatuation with death and taxes.

Radcats think that the Protestant movement was the best thing to happen to Catholicism.

*“God gave complainers a place where they still have a chance to be saved but can’t keep our parishes in turmoil.”* There is a downside. Some people get so confused by conflicting doctrines that they think it’s all right to sin.

Since Simon Magus, the selfish have mounted all kinds of what they thought were intellectual and theological attacks against The Church for personal gain. Now, they spend most of their time not offending the wealthy contributors whose dwindling numbers keep their churches afloat. Their denominations are sidelined, content, and disappearing.

Conservative Protestants are often sounder than Catholics on political issues. They are often better at understanding the importance of maintaining Constitutional rights and freedoms. Many Catholics, on the other hand, still believe that FDR was the political version of the second coming and that big government is their friend.

Progressive Christians of all denominations tend to be socialists. It’s easier to tax than pray.

Understanding Protestants is understanding inertia.

On a personal note, I was born a Presbyterian. My parents were Presbyterians. *Their* ancestors were Presbyterian, Episcopalian, lapsed Catholic, and Baptist. They switched from denomination to denomination the way we change our sweaters.

When examining my far from unique ancestry, it became apparent that nearly every family became Protestant from political pressure put on them by secularized northern European governments. That pressure manifested itself in any number of *“theological arguments”*, but boiled down to one thing. To remain Catholic was to be a second-class citizen. They were often unable to vote, own substantial property, or, even a good horse. Often, they were murdered or dispossessed. Once in a great while, they replied in kind.

Their choice put all their descendants in “theological inertia”. It is not ancestor worship that keeps many from moving to higher ground, just a comfort level that keeps us from moving closer to God. Now, many become Catholics because it’s the only boat that floats.

We don’t want to be overly critical of ancestral weakness. We have never felt the relentless, often vicious, pressure that forced them to leave The Only Church Jesus Founded. Regardless of their faults, they did love life enough to be part of a chain that links us to the thousand years of Catholicism that produced them.

Saying that “*Your religion is the result of your ancestors’ cowardice.*” is not a good, positive way to evangelize. It is better to say something with which they cannot argue: “*Your denomination (not “schism”) did have enough good in it to produce you. Unfortunately, it is decaying so much that it’s more likely to hurt, rather than help, your children.*”

It is not helpful to pick out and belabor personal and theological weaknesses in Luther, Calvin, Knox, Brigham Young, and the rest. Few Presbyterians aware of the former Catholic priest, John Knox’s early work in building their denomination are swayed by doggerel like:

*“What do you say, John Knox,  
What **do** you say, John Knox?  
You want to save all Scotland,  
And you want to make us clean,  
But tell us John, old greybeard John, Just **why** is your wife sixteen?”*

It’s better to encourage people to focus on Christ and to whom He gave the keys.

If there are three Baptists in a room, there may be two existing denominations and one that’s about to start. The true miracle of Protestantism is that it has survived such divisions with at least *some* belief in God. For so many of them to still maintain belief in the Trinity is a sign that God has not abandoned them. Neither should we.

Many families depend on Protestant structures, and it’s very hard for families to forego sustenance. We must be kind and patient.

## Protestant arguments.

Most of us will only hear only a handful of objections to Catholicism. “*I can’t believe in Transubstantiation, I can’t worship Mary and the saints, I don’t believe in Papal Infallibility, I think priests should be able to marry, I think women should be priests, I believe in the Bible, I think we get to Heaven on our own, I think we get to Heaven only by grace, I think everyone goes to Heaven if they are a ‘good person’. Like me!*”

Most of us know how to reply to such objections. When we explain that Jesus told us fourteen times “*If you do not eat My Body and drink My Blood you do not have life in you*”, that we don’t worship Mary and the saints, that Papal Infallibility is a good thing that only applies in rare situations, that Jesus didn’t marry, that He didn’t choose any women disciples, that Catholics not only believe in the Bible, but decided what would be in it and in what order it would appear, and that The First Catholic Bishops wrote The Entire New Testament, that we need help to get to Heaven and that not everyone gets there, we may be making all the impression we need to make.

As long as we are telling the truth gently and kindly, we’re doing something important.

## **Radcats know that we have to understand not only Protestants but Politics. Politics boils down to Abel using Cain and Cain using Abel.**

When Rome's Praetorian Guard was not counterbalanced by other groups of Cain's kids, it seized power. Only The Emperor Constantine could get rid of it. Napoleon's power was unchecked. He wiped out a generation of young Frenchmen so thoroughly that France has never recovered.

Abel's children learned that, between wars, armies and navies must be maintained to deter attack. In peacetime, they must be kept busy fighting each other so that neither becomes powerful enough to install its own system to take money directly from taxpayers.

Our multiplicity of armed forces is expensive, but it keeps things in balance. Even though all of them have plans to step in when the eagerly awaited "*need for Federal Control*" can be made to seem overwhelming, competing with each other tends to keep them more humane than they would otherwise be.

Nations are perpetual teeter-totters with the purest sons of Cain and Abel on the ends. Their ups and downs are called "history". When our side understands this, we see that small efforts on the ends of the seesaw, as well as bits of sand or oil at the pivot, can have large effects. Those effects can be provided by prayer and, to a lesser extent, by the efforts of a few politically astute believers.

Like teeter-totters, history changes direction quickly. Communist China could, in a twinkling, become the freest country on earth. America may, in the blinking of an eye, turn into a totalitarian state, as did Cuba and Venezuela. The side that's up comes down. The side that's down goes up. First, the Sumerians are in charge, then the Akkadians. Then, the Sumerians came back. Then, a gang of Hittite bullies from another neighborhood comes in. They knock whoever's on the seesaw off. They take their turn, going up and down, thinking they're getting somewhere.

We Catholics are like bubbles in a turbulent, polluted stream. If we stay faithful, our souls rise into Heaven when the river goes over a waterfall.

### **A Radcat lesson: Democracy in four paragraphs.**

The other side knows how vital the following four paragraphs are. We should, too:

1. In a district with ten thousand voters, how many does it take to elect an official with the power to impose the other side's will? An obvious answer is 5001. That's wrong. The right answers are 501 and 1002. Why?

2. Of ten thousand voters, only two thousand show up at many primaries. About half of them are Republicans, half are Democrats. If a Republican position has two candidates, about 500 will vote for each. Ditto for the Democrats.

3. Only five hundred and one voters are needed to put one of the other side's big spending life-haters on the general election ballot in each party. With one thousand and two votes, half Democrat, half Republican, the other side guarantees one of their candidates must be elected in November.

4. Consider one group that has benefited from such organizing. Public education employees are highly paid because they are highly organized to vote for their candidates. Between bus drivers, cafeteria workers, janitors, teachers, substitutes, administrators, secretaries, retirees, apple polishers, job-seekers, and all of their families, they can easily generate over a thousand votes for their preferred candidate in both parties in a district of ten thousand voters. Mathematically, they can't lose. They control elections so well that public schools collect four or five times more money per student year than the Catholic or private school right down the street.

How do these four paragraphs apply to us? Well, how many people go to your church and don't vote?

### **Radcats understand why democracy can't work for long.**

The above section shows how easily democracies are manipulated by special interests. Despite mindless platitudes about "working better than all the other systems", democracy ends up being indistinguishable from fraud.

Our vanity is tickled by the illusion of being in control. Simpler people are especially ticked.

When Alfred was King of England, *"A pregnant girl could walk safely across the country carrying a bag of gold."*

Today, no democracy is that safe. So, why are there democracies? They allow more people to choose to lie and steal from their neighbors. In monarchies, people were forced to be good. Souls were showing up in Heaven who didn't really want to be there. Hell wasn't getting many new residents.

*"The trouble is,"* Radcats explain, *"under a good king, people can't help but be good. Things were loosened up to give them more free will. Democracies replaced royalty. Now, more people are free to end up going to where they want."*

### **Radcats have an ultimate solution to political problems.**

Radcats believe that King David's descendents live among us. They feel that the solution to all political problems is to crown the person whose genes contain the most Davidic genetic material. *"That person should be our rightful king."*

They insist, *“It would be fast, simple, and couldn’t work any worse than we do things, now. All we have to do is compare every person’s DNA with David’s, and crown the person most like him. It’s a simple update of the sword in the stone. By automating the transfer of power, we eliminate the wars and corruption that comes from ego-maniacs who want to boss people around. That’s the way God anointed a king. It has to work for us.”*

Radcats apply the same test to succession. *“If the King’s kids don’t have as much Davidic genetic content, they wouldn’t succeed to the crown. Every person’s DNA profile would be compared, and the person closest would rule when a new King was needed.”*

When reminded of the problems in determining David’s genes, Radcats aren’t deterred.

*“We’ll find David’s actual remains for analysis when we need them. We know where his son Absalom is buried. That’s a start.”*

Radcats think that one reason abortion, birth control, and other life-destroying sins were spread in Semitic countries because the Devil wants to begin the mass murder he dreams of by killing the children of David.

As far as location, Radcats conclude, *“Our rightful king probably lives in Europe or North, Central, or South America, India, the Philippines, or one of the other Semite areas. That’s where the greatest variety of Davidic DNA is.*

Radcats even have a simple ditty:

*“Our rightful king just might be you. Or, else it might be me.  
If not, it’s very possibly  
That man behind the tree.”*

Regardless of how undeniable this Radcat theory may be, there are more immediate things our side should be doing.

## Steps to re-Catholicizing the world.

We cannot work effectively for God while we have contradictions in our own lives. Converting the world begins by obeying God. Love and truth are far more effective than their counterparts. If we do these things, we can't lose:

1. Learn and think about recent creation, ongoing creation, current technology translation, multi-dimensional programming, 3-D pixels, and His desire to create a universe in which beings with free will could be free to choose Him. Make it a habit to see how recently He did things.
2. Ponder time. Remember how little of it there needed to be before us, and how much there is to come. Remind others.
3. Consider how simple our history is. See how close we are to God in time and space, and how close we are to Noah's other children. After familiarizing yourself with some of the basics, give this book to a friend. *Don't* let it sit on a shelf. If you don't like it, give it to someone and ask them to find flaws in it.
4. Live moderately. Obey the commandments. Steer clear of political and economic minefields that distract from pro-Life issues. Always and only vote for pro-life candidates. If none are running, don't vote at all.
5. Do not be addicted to the things of creation. Focus on simplicity. Have more children. Get by with less. Avoid self-righteousness and futile arguments.
6. Be selfish. Pray daily. Pray hourly. Read the Bible. Get closer to God. Never forget that the most important thing we can do is save our own soul.



7. Don't hate our oppressors. The more we love them, the better their chances of getting into Heaven and the more we will love God and the greater our reward will be.
8. Avoid sin. Avoid the near occasion of sin. Be always alert, and searching for truth. Ask God what He wants us to do. Listen quietly.
9. Read what the saints have written. They are trustworthy guides.
10. Always look for motives. Learn to "*follow the money*". Understand that the enemy is big and powerful. His agents are easily identified by their attacks on goodness and truth.

## **Time and history will end when He deletes the Program. When will that be?**

We saw that The Program was so well written that we Free Will Creatures could study Creation and not know if what we saw was an accident. We were programmed so we'd have a hard time getting our egos in line enough to even determine whether or not there was a Program or a series of accidents.

We are also told that there will be an end to time. Just as the Three Wise Men could tell by signs and prophecies when and where Christ would be born, there are always predictions as to when The Program will delete. Hundreds of predictions of the end have been made, and the world has not yet ended. Some predictions should be considered seriously.

After Christ ascended into Heaven, many Christians believed that the world would soon end. Edward Gibbon mentioned this widespread belief in "*The Decline and Fall of the Roman Empire*". When the world did not end, many were so disappointed and disillusioned they stopped believing in the Christian religion. Gibbon explained that there had been a mistake in the translation of numbers used in calculating dates given in the Book of Daniel. That mistake led early Christians to believe that the world was coming to an end at the beginning of the 2nd century. After examining the failed prophecy, Gibbon concluded that the translation of the date relied upon by the early Christians caused their prediction of The End to be off by about two thousand years. Good prophecy, bad translation.

Isaac Newton spent a lot of time trying to turn lead into gold. He also tried to date the end of the world. He, like Gibbon, studied Daniel. In his notebooks, some of which surfaced in Canada, he had made margin notes. From what Newton was able to conclude from Daniel, the world would end in 2060. That's close to Gibbon's conclusion.

The Mayan calendar was a high point of demonic intellectual accomplishment. It was able to measure the movement of the North Pole. The Mayan calendar, based on that rotation of the earth's axis, ends in the year 2012, also not far from Daniel's corrected date of the end of the world.

Another seer predicted the short reign of John Paul I, whose reign would only last a few weeks. She identified him as the Pope of a moon and a half. She predicted that there would be only one more Pope after John Paul I.

A human being can write a program that can be erased in the twinkling of an eye. Any or all of the huge Creation Program can be erased as quickly.

Realizing this, some will do as the poet said: *“Gather ye rosebuds while ye may, old time is still a’flying.”*

Those concerned about eternity will build up  
as many Heaven credits as possible.